

# University of Kentucky UKnowledge

Theses and Dissertations--Pharmacology and Nutritional Sciences

Pharmacology and Nutritional Sciences

2014

# IMMUNOTHERAPY IN COMBINATION WITH BEHAVIORAL ENRICHMENT IN A CANINE MODEL OF AGING

Paulina R. Davis University of Kentucky, pau.davis@uky.edu

Right click to open a feedback form in a new tab to let us know how this document benefits you.

#### **Recommended Citation**

Davis, Paulina R., "IMMUNOTHERAPY IN COMBINATION WITH BEHAVIORAL ENRICHMENT IN A CANINE MODEL OF AGING" (2014). *Theses and Dissertations--Pharmacology and Nutritional Sciences*. 6. https://uknowledge.uky.edu/pharmacol\_etds/6

This Doctoral Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by the Pharmacology and Nutritional Sciences at UKnowledge. It has been accepted for inclusion in Theses and Dissertations--Pharmacology and Nutritional Sciences by an authorized administrator of UKnowledge. For more information, please contact UKnowledge@lsv.uky.edu.

#### STUDENT AGREEMENT:

I represent that my thesis or dissertation and abstract are my original work. Proper attribution has been given to all outside sources. I understand that I am solely responsible for obtaining any needed copyright permissions. I have obtained needed written permission statement(s) from the owner(s) of each third-party copyrighted matter to be included in my work, allowing electronic distribution (if such use is not permitted by the fair use doctrine) which will be submitted to UKnowledge as Additional File.

I hereby grant to The University of Kentucky and its agents the irrevocable, non-exclusive, and royalty-free license to archive and make accessible my work in whole or in part in all forms of media, now or hereafter known. I agree that the document mentioned above may be made available immediately for worldwide access unless an embargo applies.

I retain all other ownership rights to the copyright of my work. I also retain the right to use in future works (such as articles or books) all or part of my work. I understand that I am free to register the copyright to my work.

#### REVIEW, APPROVAL AND ACCEPTANCE

The document mentioned above has been reviewed and accepted by the student's advisor, on behalf of the advisory committee, and by the Director of Graduate Studies (DGS), on behalf of the program; we verify that this is the final, approved version of the student's thesis including all changes required by the advisory committee. The undersigned agree to abide by the statements above.

Paulina R. Davis, Student

Dr. Elizabeth Head, Major Professor

Dr. Robert Hadley, Director of Graduate Studies

# IMMUNOTHERAPY IN COMBINATION WITH BEHAVIORAL ENRICHMENT IN A CANINE MODEL OF AGING

DISSERTATION

A dissertation submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in the

College of Medicine

at the University of Kentucky

By Paulina Reneé Davis

Lexington, Kentucky

Director: Dr. Elizabeth Head, Associate Professor of Pharmacology & Nutritional Sciences
Lexington, Kentucky

2014

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

#### ABSTRACT OF DISSERTATION

# IMMUNOTHERAPY IN COMBINATION WITH BEHAVIORAL ENRICHMENT IN A CANINE MODEL OF AGING

Alzheimer's disease (AD) is characterized by cognitive decline and hallmark neuropathology, including β-amyloid (Aβ). Therapeutic strategies for AD are focusing on reducing Aβ. Canines develop Aβ neuropathology and cognitive decline with age similar to AD patients. In previous studies, immunization with Aβ1-42 (VAC) in aged canines decreased brain Aβ but did not improve cognition. Behavioral enrichment (ENR) improved cognition without reducing brain AB. We hypothesized that VAC combined with ENR would provide cognitive benefits and reduce AB neuropathology, as compared individual VAC and ENR treatments. Aged beagles were placed into groups: control, VAC with fibrillar Aβ1-42, ENR, and combination treatment (VAC+ENR) for 18 months. Learning and memory was evaluated throughout the study. Serum IgG antibody titers, cerebral spinal fluid (CSF) and brain Aβ were measured. Serum anti-Aβ1-42 IgG increased significantly in VAC animals. ENR but not VAC significantly increased CSF A\(\beta\)1-40. No cognitive improvements were observed in any group. VAC significantly reduced brain Aβ1-40 and 1-42, as well as reduced plague load. An overall slowing of plague accumulation was seen in the ENR group. VAC and ENR were able to modify pathology when used as separate treatments; however, the combination treatment did not succeed in further reducing AB or improving Previous AD clinical trials using immunotherapy yielded similar outcomes to our study showing reduced AB pathology but little to no cognitive improvements. In combination these results suggest that future studies should focus on prevention approaches both in the canine model and in human clinical trials.

KEYWORDS: Alzheimer Disease, Beta-Amyloid, Dog, Vaccine, Enrichment

| Paulina Davis       |  |
|---------------------|--|
| Student's Signature |  |
| September 22, 2014  |  |
| Date                |  |

# IMMUNOTHERAPY IN COMBINATION WITH BEHAVIORAL ENRICHMENT IN A CANINE MODEL OF AGING

Ву

Paulina Reneé Davis

Elizabeth Head
Director of Dissertation

Robert Hadley
Director of Graduate Studies

September 22, 2014

| would like to dedicate | this work to my g | randparents, Rol | pert E. Davis, Bla | nche |
|------------------------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|------|
| Davis, Hur             | mberto Rodriguez  | , and Yolanda R  | oariguez.          |      |
|                        |                   |                  |                    |      |
|                        |                   |                  |                    |      |
|                        |                   |                  |                    |      |

#### **ACKNOWLEDGMENTS**

First off I would like to thank Dr. Elizabeth Head. As an undergraduate and graduate student research I could not have asked for a better mentor. I would not be the scientist I am today without your help. Thank you for teaching me how to be a successful scientific writer. I am extremely grateful for all of your support and encouragement throughout my long academic journey. How many professors would be trusting enough to allow their mentee to run the lab for 6 months? You have provided me with so much guidance, both professional and personal, over the past 8 years. Not only have you been a great mentor, but you are also a friend. Thank you!

Thank you to the many lab mates that have been present throughout the years, including, but not limited to, Amy, Susan, Sarah, Thacker, Lauren, Katie, and Alex. All of you have helped me so much during this journey whether it be helping me with edits, teaching me new lab techniques, venting about the drama occurring in our favorite tv shows, helping me stay sane during long busy days in the lab, or simply relaxing outside of lab. It was a great pleasure working with all of you! Also, a big thank you to everyone in the Murphy lab who were pretty much my lab mates too. Not only did you guys teach me many techniques and borrow equipment, but you also included me in so many lab get-togethers. Even when I was the only one in Liz's lab, it felt like I always had lab mates nearby.

Thank you to my committee members: Dr. Wilcock, Dr. Norris, and Dr. Porter for providing me the encouragement and guidance to complete my thesis dissertation.

I would like to give a very special thank you to my amazing and extremely supportive husband. You have been by my side through both my undergraduate and graduate career. I will be forever grateful for your willingness to leave sunny California and venture with me to spend the four and a half years in a state that actually experiences all four seasons and extremely cold weather. Thank you for keeping me sane in even the most stressful of moments and every time I felt I was in way over my head. You are my rock, my best friend, and the love of my life. Also, a thank you to my two other special guys at home, Odin and Thor. They know exactly the right amount of cuddling needed to cheer me up after a long day at work.

Thank you to the friends I have made here in Lexington. So many to name, but you know who you are. You guys are all so awesome. Thank you so much for welcoming Paul and I into your lives and making us feel at home so quickly after we arrived. Whether it be studying for exams, celebrating afterwards, helping plan a wedding across country, exploring new cities during conferences, inviting Paul and I to join you and your families for holiday celebrations when we were not able to be with our own, or just being there to talk to and confide in about school or everyday lives: thank you! You have all helped us make Lexington a home away from home.

And finally, a huge thank you to my parents. You've always taught me to believe in myself and that I could be whatever I wanted to be. You both have provided me with so much love and support throughout my academic endeavors,

| even if you were not the most thrilled with me moving across country. I love you both! |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|  |  |
|  |  |
|  |  |

## Table of Contents

| ACKNOWLEDGMENTS  | iii  |
|--|--|
| LIST OF TABLES   | viii   |
| LIST OF FIGURES  | ix   |
| CHAPTER ONE: Alzheimer's disease Frequency of Alzheimer's disease in the US and Internationally Economic Impact  | 1<br>2<br>3<br>5<br>7<br>9<br>9<br>10<br>11                    |
| CHAPTER TWO: β-Amyloid  APP and APP Processing  Aβ Peptide  Soluble and Insoluble Aβ  Aβ Oligomers  Aβ Plaques  Post-translationally modified Aβ   | 17<br>18<br>18<br>19<br>20                                     |
| CHAPTER THREE: Dog Model The Canine Model of Human Aging and Alzheimer's disease Cognitive Outcome Measures Landmark Discrimination Task Oddity Discrimination Task Object, Size and Black/White Discrimination Object, Size or Black/White Reversal Spatial Memory Task Behavioral/Functional Outcome Measures Dog Neuropathology and Outcome Measures Brain Volume. Neuronal Loss Neurogenesis B-Amyloid. Cerebrovascular Pathology Neurofibrillary Tangles Treatment Studies in Aged Dogs | 23<br>24<br>25<br>25<br>27<br>27<br>30<br>31<br>32<br>34<br>34 |
| Treatment Studies in Aged Dogs   | აა   |

| Antioxidant-rich Diet in Combination with Behavioral Enrichment |            |
|---|------------|
| Supplemental Medium-Chain TAG                                   |            |
| Medical Food Cocktail   |            |
| Cholesterol-lowering Drugs                                      |            |
| Immunotherapy   |            |
| CHAPTER FOUR: Significance and Rationale                        |            |
| Introduction  |            |
| Aβ Immunotherapy as a Therapeutic for AD                        |            |
| Aβ Immunotherapy in the Canine Model of AD                      |            |
| Behavioral Enrichment in the Canine Model of AD                 |            |
| A Combination Approach to Improve Cognition and Reduce Patholog |            |
| the Canine Model of AD  | 50         |
| CHAPTER FIVE: Methodology                                       | 51         |
| Canines   |            |
| Testing Apparatus   |            |
| Baseline Cognitive Testing                                      |            |
| Treatment Groups  |            |
| Behavioral Enrichment Procedure                                 | 53         |
| Immunization Procedure  |            |
| Treatment Cognitive Testing                                     | 54         |
| Serum and CSF Collection  | 54         |
| Euthanasia and Tissue Collection                                |            |
| Serum IgG ELISA   | 55         |
| Frozen Tissue Extractions                                       | 56         |
| CSF and Brain Aβ ELISAs   | 57         |
| Plaque Load IHC   |            |
| Prussian Blue Staining  |            |
| Baseline Comparison for Plaque Load and Prussian Blue           | 60         |
| Image Analysis for Plaque Load and Prussian Blue                | 61         |
| CHAPTER SIX: Results  | 71         |
| Cognitive Outcomes  |            |
| Landmark Discrimination Learning                                | <i>7</i> 1 |
| Oddity Discrimination Learning                                  |            |
| Discrimination and Reversal Learning                            |            |
| Spatial Acquisition and Memory                                  |            |
| IgG Anti-fibrillar Aβ Antibody Response in Serum                |            |
| CSF Aβ  |            |
| Aβ Plaque Load  | 79         |
| Αβ <sub>1-42</sub>  |            |
| Total Aβ  |            |
| Pyroglutamate Modified Aβ                                       |            |
| Comparison of Plaque Load Over Time Due to Treatments           |            |
| Soluble and Insoluble Brain Aβ                                  |            |
| Αβ <sub>1-42</sub>  |            |
| Αβ <sub>1-40</sub>  |            |

| $A\beta_{42/40}$ Ratio                              | 86  |
|---|-----|
| Microhemorrhages                                    |     |
| Comparison of Microhemorrhages Over Time Due to Tre |     |
| CHAPTER SEVEN: Discussion                           | 119 |
| CHAPTER EIGHT: Future Directions                    | 132 |
| REFERENCES  | 135 |
| VITA  | 173 |

## LIST OF TABLES

| Table 3.1. Treatment Studies in Aging Dogs          | 41 |
|---|----|
| Table 5.1. Dogs used in the Study                   |    |
| Table 5.2. Treatment Group Assignments              | 64 |
| Table 5.3. Cognitive Testing Timeline               |    |
| Table 5.4. Antibodies used for Immunohistochemistry | 67 |
| Table 5.5 Pre-Treatment Dogs used in the study      | 68 |

## LIST OF FIGURES

| Figure 3.1. Aβ Pathology in an Aged Beagle  | . 43 |
|---|------|
| Figure 5.1. Quantification of Aβ Plaque loads   |      |
| Figure 5.2. MHs in the FCTX of AD and aged canine                                     | . 70 |
| Figure 6.1. Landmark Discrimination Learning  | . 90 |
| Figure 6.2. Variable distance landmark  |      |
| Figure 6.3. Discrimination and reversal learning over time                            | . 93 |
| Figure 6.4. Variable delay spatial memory task  | . 95 |
| Figure 6.5. Anti-Aβ antibody titers over time as a function of treatment              |      |
| Figure 6.6. Change in average CSF $A\beta_{1-40}$ over the course of treatment.       | . 99 |
| Figure 6.7. Change in average CSF Aβ <sub>1-40</sub> over course of study in all four | r    |
| treatment groups  |      |
| Figure 6.8. Change in average CSF Aβ1-42 over the course of treatment                 |      |
|   |      |
| Figure 6.9. Change in average CSF Aβ1-42 over course of study in all fo               |      |
| treatment groups  | 103  |
| Figure 6.10. Average $A\beta_{1-42}$ plaque loads in PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and           |      |
| ECTX regions of the brain.  | 104  |
| Figure 6.11. Average total Aβ plaque loads in PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and                  | t    |
| ECTX regions of the brain.  |      |
| Figure 6.12. Average pyro glutamate modified Aβ (AβpE3) plaque loads                  |      |
| PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and ECTX regions of the brain                                      | 106  |
| Figure 6.13. Changes in average Aβ1-42 plaque loads between Pre-                      | _    |
| Treatment animals and treated study animals in PFCTX a                                |      |
| PCTX regions of the brain   | 107  |
| Figure 6.14. Changes in average total Aβ plaque loads between pre-                    |      |
| treatment animals and study animals in PFCTX and PCT                                  |      |
| regions of the brain  | 108  |
| Figure 6.15. Changes in average AβpE plaque loads between pre-                        | ,    |
| treatment animals and study animals in PFCTX and PCT                                  |      |
| regions of the brain  |      |
| Figure 6.16. Soluble and insoluble brain $A\beta_{1-42}$ as a function of treatment   |      |
| Fig. 10 0.47 Oct blacked blacked AO   |      |
| Figure 6.17. Soluble and insoluble brain Aβ <sub>1-40</sub>                           |      |
| Figure 6.18. Soluble and insoluble brain $A\beta_{1-42}/A\beta_{1-40}$ Ratios         | 115  |
| Figure 6.19. Microhemorrhages frequency in the PFCTX, OCTX, and                       |      |
| Hippo regions of the brain in VAC treated animals compar                              |      |
| to non VAC treated animals  | 116  |
| Figure 6.20. Microhemorrhage occurrence in the PFCTX, OCTX, and                       | _    |
| Hippo regions of the brain as a function of treatment group                           |      |
| Figure 6.21. Microhemorrhage occurrence in the PFCTX and OCTX region                  | 11/  |
| of the brain in pre-treatment and study animals                                       |      |
| or the brain in pre-treatment and study animals                                       | 110  |

#### CHAPTER ONE: Alzheimer's disease

### Frequency of Alzheimer's disease in the US and Internationally

In the United States, 5.4 million people are living with Alzheimer disease (AD), (178, 495, 496). The number of people living with the disease is expected to triple by 2050. This increase in prevalence of AD is thought to be due to the general population living longer as well as the "baby boom" generation reaching the age of 75, a time at which the most common late onset of the disease is seen (22, 323). AD occurrence increases exponentially between the ages of 75 and 85 with about 50% of the population over the age of 85 being affected (113, 121, 178). In 2010, the Center for Disease Control and Prevention reported 83,494 deaths due to AD. However, a recent study by James et al. indicated the death toll may be closer to 500,000 placing AD as the 3rd top killer in the US as opposed to its previous place at 6th. Only heart disease and cancer are higher than AD in number of deaths per year (197).

#### **Economic Impact**

Not only is the prevalence and number of deaths caused by AD increasing, but the global economy is significantly impacted. The estimated annual global economic burden due to dementia is between \$315 and \$604 billion (189, 486). These vast costs come as little surprise with 12% of the population being elderly, of whom make up 26% of physician visits, one third of hospital stays and prescriptions, 40% of emergency responses, and 90% of nursing home residents (22). These numbers will only grow as noted earlier due to the aging "baby boom"

population. By 2029, all "baby boomers" will be at least 65 years old totaling an estimated 70 million people in the US aged 65 years and older.

In 2009, the Alzheimer's Association totaled direct costs to Medicare and Medicare as well as indirect costs to businesses for employees who are caregivers of individuals with AD and other dementias to be estimated at more than \$203 billion in 2013 and expected to increase to \$1.2 trillion in 2050 (23, 150, 224). In 2008, the average individual out of pocket costs for Medicare beneficiaries over the age of 65 with AD and other dementias was \$9,754 per person per year for healthcare and long-term care services, with the payments being highest for those living in nursing homes and assisted living facilities (22, 23). The total costs in 2004 from all sources of hospice care for these beneficiaries totaled \$2.8 billion (22). In addition to these expenses, are those that were not paid to individuals who voluntarily cared for those with dementia. Whether it was family, a friend, or neighbor, over 15 million people provided unpaid care for an individual with AD or other dementia in 2008 (9, 22, 23). In 2012, these caregivers totaled 17.5 billion (22, 448). The time provided by these caregivers is valued at \$216 billion dollars (22, 448). For perspective, the value of caregiver time totaled in 2011 equaled half the net sales from Walmart and eight times the sales of McDonald's (448). While AD is quickly becoming an epidemic among the elderly, so has the cost of care for these individuals on the US economy.

#### History

AD was first described in 1906, by Dr. Alois Alzheimer after treating a patient who exhibited progressive memory decline (10). Augusta Deter, a 51 year-old

woman, died 5 years later after she was first seen by Dr. Alzheimer (10, 431). It was noted at autopsy that the patient's cerebral cortex was atrophied (10). At this time, Alzheimer also identified histopathological changes that would later come to be known as the hallmark lesions of AD, neuritic plaques and neurofibrillary tangles (NFTs). In 1910, Emil Kraepelin named presentle dementia "Alzheimer's disease" to honor Alois Alzheimer (395, 431). A clinical diagnosis of AD is made when a patient exhibits dementia with progressive decline, although a final diagnosis of AD cannot be confirmed until post mortem examination and requires the presence of AD pathological findings (96).

#### Cognitive and Behavioral Changes

A diagnosis of dementia is established when an individual exhibits the loss of 2 or more of the following cognitive domains: memory, language, calculation, orientation, or judgment (1, 2). However, for the individual to have a "probable AD" diagnosis, they must have dementia that is clinically documented along with deficits in at least 2 cognitive domains, absence of other systemic disorders, and progressive worsening of memory (269, 270, 336, 338). Individuals with AD show difficulty remembering new information and exhibit confusion, disorganized thinking, impaired judgment, and disorientation with time, space and location. In addition, those with AD experience frequent changes in mood, are easily agitated, and often experience anxiety. These psychological changes often lead to restlessness and sleep deprivation (12, 208, 285). Most AD patients require assistance with bathing, dressing, using the bathroom, eating, and other daily

activities. The gradual decline in memory eventually increases in severity until the symptoms become debilitating (35).

If not noted by patient report or by a family member, friend, or caregiver, the first signs of cognitive impairment can be detected through direct observation by a clinician during an Annual Wellness Visit (15). If symptoms of cognitive impairment are present, a brief structured patient assessment of cognition is performed using one of several available tools including the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE), the Memory Impairment Screen (MIS), the General Practitioner Assessment of Cognition (GPCOG), or the Mini-Cog (59, 183, 192, 249, 281). In addition, informant assessments of the patient can be conducted using the GPCOG, AD8, or short Informant Questionnaire on Cognitive Decline in the Elderly (IQCODE). If any of these assessments indicate possible cognitive impairment, a full dementia evaluation can be conducted and may include an assessment of multiple cognitive domains, a neurologic exam, standard laboratory tests, and structural brain imaging. Results of a full dementia evaluation will help determine an appropriate diagnosis such as mild cognitive impairment or AD, or determine other possible causes (75).

#### Familial and Sporadic Alzheimer's disease

There are two types of AD, familial and sporadic. When at least two generations of a family has been reported to have AD with a mutation that is inherited, it is considered of the familial type (41, 303). Sporadic AD occurs with some genetic or outside contributing factors increasing one's risk. AD is further defined as being early (EOAD) or late onset (LOAD) based on the age of onset of

the disease. EOAD occurs before the age of 65 and LOAD occurs after (37, 497). Almost all cases of sporadic AD are LOAD. EOAD makes 1-6% of AD cases of which 60% are familial AD (57, 63). While familial AD must have a genetic component, sporadic forms of AD may also have a genetic component (76, 77, 333, 350-355). However, a majority of the cases are unpredictable with various factors including past medical history, environment, and lifestyle factors that may increase or decrease the risk of AD and the age of onset.

#### Genetic Contributions to AD

Of the 60% familial cases that are EOAD, 13% are due to autosomal dominant inheritance of specific genes (57, 63). Researchers have found several genes to be associated with AD, but the three most commonly linked to familial EOAD include mutations on the amyloid precursor protein (APP), presentlin 1 (PSEN1), and presenilin 2 (PSEN2) genes (141, 243, 244, 348, 349, 397). Over 200 mutations are reported in these three genes alone (35). A consistent feature of all these mutations is elevated Aβ peptide levels (discussed in more detail later), enhanced aggregation of Aβ, early onset of AD neuropathology, and cognitive decline (25). The APP gene encodes an integral type 1 membrane glycoprotein and when cleaved by beta and gamma secretases results in different Aß peptide isoforms. Mutations in APP result in altered ratios of AB isoforms in the brain and can account for 10-15% of familial autosomal dominant EOAD cases (157, 339). The PSEN1 and PSEN2 genes encode two proteins that are components of the gamma-secretase complex, which are expressed in many different tissues including the brain and are involved in cleaving APP to Aβ (242-244, 348). APP

processing will be discussed in further detail in Chapter 2. The mutations reported in PSEN1 and PSEN2 may result in a modified gamma secretase cleavage of APP. This altered cleavage activity leads to altered Aβ ratios with an increase in AB<sub>1-42</sub> (107). PSEN1 accounts for a majority of the reported mutations and is the most common cause of familial EOAD making up 18-50% of the autosomal dominant cases (382, 432, 447).

Only one gene has been widely studied as the strongest risk factor for sporadic LOAD, apolipoprotein E (APOE). APOE is a three-allele polymorphism (ε2, ε3, ε4) encoding for a glycoprotein that carries cholesterol in the blood stream and maintains lipid metabolism and transport (22, 76, 77, 349, 402). Additionally it can influence the clearance of cerebral Aβ in AD individuals (76, 77). The effect APOE has on AD depends on which alleles are expressed. ApoE2 has exhibited protective properties and can act on longevity, ApoE4 increases the risk of AD, and ApoE3 is considered neutral (76, 77). Humans express two alleles of APOE. The effects of the two alleles a person expresses act in a dose dependent manner (76, 77). For example, having at least one ApoE4 allele leads to a higher risk of developing LOAD compared to individuals with no ApoE4 allele. However, the risk of AD is 15 fold higher in homozygous carriers of ApoE4 (21). Individuals with ApoE4 show more Aβ and NFT pathology when compared to individuals with other ApoE allele expression (35). The risk of developing AD by ApoE genotype can be modified further by non-genetic factors such as head trauma or stroke (184, 185, 300). The frequencies and distribution of the ApoE alleles vary widely among populations (504, 505) however the ApoE3 allele is the most commonly expressed

(35). APOE, along with APP, PSEN1, and PSEN2 make up less than 30% of the genetic variance in EOAD and LOAD, however, many other genes are currently being studied and reported (89, 431).

#### **Non-Genetic Contributions**

While APOE can influence risk of LOAD, other non-genetic variables can increase, or decrease risk as well. Risk of AD increases with age, female gender, and lower education (121, 236, 430). Females have a risk of AD three times higher than that of males (125). This may be due to the fact that women on average live longer than men, allowing more time for the development of AD (22). Education is an important factor influencing risk of AD (210-212, 421, 422, 506). The supporting idea for this risk is that individuals with higher education develop a greater "cognitive reserve capacity" than those with lower education (422). By having a greater reserve, a maintenance of cognition or delay of dementia onset may occur as a consequence of compensating for any functional deficits caused by AD pathology (11).

Comorbidities can also influence AD risk. Individuals with systemic hypertension, diabetes mellitus, cardiovascular disease, and cerebrovascular disease all experience a greater risk for developing AD (191, 229, 251, 265, 306, 412). Those with type II diabetes have a two-fold increased risk for AD (117, 250, 251, 317). Middle-aged individuals with high serum cholesterol levels are also at a higher risk of AD later in age (220, 481). Observational studies have shown midlife hypertension to increases likelihood of AD (267). However, low blood pressure later in life can also increase chances of developing AD (334, 356). History of

traumatic brain injury or stroke dramatically increases risk of AD (122, 318), especially in APOE4 carriers. Some environmental factors that also appear to contribute to risk of AD include lack of social engagement, smoking, and heavy alcohol drinking. Individuals who are ApoE4 carriers are especially affected by smoking and heavy drinking (4, 16, 273, 311).

#### Protective Factors

While there are several factors that increase the risk of developing AD, there are also several that are associated with reduced risk of disease including social and cognitive enrichment, physical activity, and diet (112, 372, 373, 466). Exercise neural plasticity, activates remodels neuronal circuitry, and promotes vascularization (38, 80, 462). Cognitive enrichment such as reading, social activities, knitting, tabletop games, information processing activities, and playing musical instruments have all shown to be protective and reduce risk of dementia and AD (36, 84). Diet has been widely studied for protective factors against the development of sporadic AD. Omega-3, vitamin D, and folic acid have all been shown to reduce risk of AD (110, 289-292, 374, 472). In addition, several studies suggest that a Mediterranean diet of vegetables, legumes, fruits, and cereals, unsaturated fats, fish, some dairy, meat and poultry, and wine is also associated with decreased risk (415). While genetic factors and medical history can influence the onset of AD, there are many lifestyle practices an individual can engage in to reduce their risk.

#### Neuropathology of AD

In parallel, or prior to, the development of cognitive and behavioral changes, individuals with AD accumulate several types of neuropathology that become progressively worse as the disease evolves. In the 1960's, the 2 classic lesions of AD, NFTs and senile plaques, were confirmed as hallmark pathology for the disease (215, 431). During the 1980s, various neurotransmitter deficits were identified in AD (146, 147, 298, 329). Additional forms of neuropathology that contribute to AD have also been described including changes in brain volume, synaptic and neuronal loss, as well as decreased neurogenesis. A brief description of each of these key pathologies is described next.

#### Brain Volume and Neuronal Loss

The medial temporal lobe, including the hippocampus and entorhinal cortex, is the first area in the brain to show atrophy in individuals with AD and occurs early in the disease as shown with structural MRI (26, 48, 52, 106, 216, 337, 414, 449, 450). Atrophy, including loss of myelination, synapses, and neurons, begins in the temporal lobe and develops into the neocortex, notably the frontal and parietal regions, at later stages of the disease (26, 48, 52, 73, 90, 106, 188, 195, 284, 380, 414, 449). Several longitudinal studies have shown that increased rates of ventricular widening as well as regional and whole brain atrophy in otherwise healthy individuals increases risk of developing cognitive decline due to AD later in life (64, 196, 357). Several studies have indicated a strong correlation between cognitive ability and synaptic numbers (93, 247, 369, 375, 377-379, 441). With the loss of synaptic contacts and neurons, a significant reduction of grey matter in the

hippocampus and entorhinal cortex is seen in later stages of AD (308). This grey matter loss correlates with decreased cognitive performance, especially so with memory (227, 439). However, synaptic and neuronal loss is experienced in multiple regions of the brain in AD, possibly explaining the diverse cognitive changes seen with the progression of the disease (376).

#### Neurogenesis

Neurogenesis takes place primarily in two regions of the adult brain, the subgranular zone of the dentate gyrus of the hippocampus and subventricular zone of the lateral ventricles (111). Fully functioning neurons can be generated from progenitor cells. These cells proliferate into immature neurons and migrate to the granule cell layer where they mature and integrate into preexisting circuitry (502). Interestingly, several genetic contributors to familial AD modulate neurogenesis, including PS1 and APP (237). While PS1 positively regulates neural progenitor cell differentiation, soluble APP positively regulates proliferation (62, 126, 127, 238). However, mutations in these two genes, as seen in familial AD, alter alpha and gamma secretase activity and reduce soluble APP, respectively, which may suppress neurogenesis (as reviewed in (237)). These deficiencies in neurogenesis may occur early in AD, prior to plaques, NFT, or neuronal loss, thus further supporting the idea that familial AD involved proteins directly affect neurogenesis which may contribute to the development of AD (238).

The link between changes in learning and memory with age and losses in neurogenesis is complex (237). The hippocampus is one of the first regions of the brain affected in AD, and is also one of only two brain regions where neurogenesis occurs. Thus supporting the hypothesis that pathological processes of AD impact neurogenesis, and vice versa (161, 205, 206, 248, 386, 467, 468, 508). It has been proposed that when these disease processes begin to take place, rates of neurogenesis will increase in attempt to compensate before a significant loss in neurogenesis is observed (5, 222, 228, 248, 399, 400). Decreases in neurogenesis may underlie cognitive impairments associated with dementia (69, 161, 205, 206, 237, 248, 386, 467, 468, 508). Suppressing neurogenesis causes deficits in hippocampal dependent learning; while other cognitive domains appear unaffected (238, 507). Furthermore, additional studies that increase neurogenesis in mice lead to improved performance in pattern separation and spatial memory (363, 423).

#### Neurofibrillary Tangles

In 1963, neurofibrillary tangles (NFTs) were first identified as one of the hallmark lesions of AD and found to be made up of paired helical filaments (PHFs) (190, 215, 431). Then in 1986, researchers found that NFTs were comprised of microtubule associated protein tau (58, 151, 225, 304, 494). Tau protein has a normal function of stabilizing microtubule formation and disassembly in neurons. In its non-phosphorylated state, tau protein binds microtubules and binds less tightly once phosphorylated (56). However, increased phosphorylation, or hyperphosphorylation, of tau can lead to aggregation of the protein within the cell and formation of paired helical filaments (PHF) (151). Ultimately these PHFs lead to the formation of neurofibrillary tangles (NFT) (142, 226, 240, 264). There are 19 specific amino acid sequences that are frequently phosphorylated in the formation

of NFTs in AD (29, 142, 226, 240, 264). Tau protein can be phosphorylated by several kinases, but the three commonly acting on phosphorylation sites of interest in AD include MAP kinase, GSK-3 and cdk5 (104, 254).

The extent and distribution of NFTs correlates with the severity of dementia in AD (20, 49). There are different morphological stages of NFTs including pre-, intra-, and extra- neuronal (219). Pre-neuronal NFTs include intracellular punctate aggregates of hyperphosphorylated tau inside an otherwise healthy neuron. Once these aggregates start to form filamentous structures, paired helical filaments (PHFs), an NFT is then considered intra-neuronal. NFTs enter the final morphological stage, extra-neuronal, when the neuron dies and only an extra cellular NFT, or "ghost tangle", remains (219).

In addition to morphological changes, NFTs have defined stages for progression in terms of severity and location within the brain known as Braak stages I-VI (19, 52). A 900 autopsy case study spanning the ages 25 to 95 of demented and non-demented brains showed that younger cases showed a pattern of NFT deposition that spread with more advanced ages (307). NFTs are first observed in layer II of the entorhinal cortex (transentorhinal cortex) following a predictable sequence spreading onward to other regions of the brain (19, 20, 50, 53, 187, 326, 460, 461). Braak stages I and II are defined as having NFTs present in the transentorhinal region of the brain with the absence of cognitive impairments (55, 200). At these stages, this area is generally void of any Aβ deposits of plaques (54). Progression into Braak stages III and IV show more extensive NFT pathology into the hippocampus, however, most of the neocortex is unaffected. When NFTs

reach the hippocampus, limbic circuits become disrupted that is associated with declines in cognition seen at these stages. This disruption is further exacerbated in Braak stages V and VI when NFTs are prevalent throughout the cerebral cortex. These stages of neuropathology are used for confirmation of clinical AD diagnosis (283, 451). NFTs have been seen in other neurodegenerative diseases in the absence of Aβ pathology, and it can be assumed that NFTs can occur independently of plaques in the progression of AD (389). This is seen in Braak stages I and II of NFT progression. However, for a final diagnosis of AD, the presence of senile plaques is also required.

#### **β-Amyloid**

In addition to NFTs, a final diagnosis of AD at post mortem examination also requires the presence of A $\beta$  plaques (33, 96, 201). As with most of the neuropathology observed in AD, A $\beta$  pathology occurs early in the disease before cognitive impairments are observed (389). Genetic mutations of APP, PSEN1, or PSEN2 seen in familial AD can influence the age at which A $\beta$  pathology is first seen. According to the amyloid cascade hypothesis, excess accumulation of A $\beta$  peptide induces a series of events including the formation of insoluble and soluble oligomers followed by aggregate stress, the formation of NFTs, and ultimately leading to neuronal death and AD (159). At the start of the cascade, APP is cleaved by  $\beta$ - and  $\gamma$ - secretase and the resultant cleavage product is the A $\beta$  peptide (476). Depending on the location at which  $\gamma$ - secretase cleaves APP, various species of A $\beta$  peptide can be produced. The two most common A $\beta$  peptide species are A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> and A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> (194, 389). These A $\beta$  peptides can accumulate into

oligomers, then fibrils, which then aggregate further to make up  $A\beta$  plaques (97, 138, 261). The spatial pattern of  $A\beta$  deposition begins in the frontal cortex spreading to the lateral and parietal regions early in the disease (18, 50-52, 445). Later,  $A\beta$  deposition spreads further into the occipital lobe and motor cortices with the entorhinal cortex and hippocampal region being affected last (18, 51). Whether  $A\beta$  deposition directly causes neuronal loss is unknown, but  $A\beta$  is toxic and can alter neuron function (294). For example, many studies have shown  $A\beta$  deposition impairs long term potentiation, a physiological substrate for memory, and neuronal plasticity in the hippocampus (245, 389).

The extent of  $A\beta$  pathology including peptide production and isoforms, the various types of plaques that form, and effects on cognition will be described in greater detail in the following chapter.

#### Vascular Aβ and Cerebral Amyloid Angiopathy

In addition to A $\beta$  plaques, A $\beta$  peptides can deposit in association with the vasculature (138). A $\beta$  was originally isolated from meningeal blood vessels of individuals with Down syndrome and AD (138, 139). A $\beta$  deposition in vascular walls is characteristic of cerebral amyloid angiopathy (CAA) (138, 389). CAA is defined as amyloid protein aggregated within the blood vessels of brain tissue that can be stained by Congo red, an immunohistochemical stain that labels compacted amyloid protein aggregates (342). While A $\beta$  protein makes up A $\beta$  plaques and CAA, there is a low correlation between the two events and each can occur in absence of the other (389, 465). Population studies show that 55-59% of patients with dementia show CAA and in up to 98% of the AD cases (199, 214). Though

the majority of the AD population shows CAA in the brain, the degree of CAA burden among individuals with AD can vary widely (389, 465). Genetic mutations associated with AD, including APOE and PSEN1, are also risk factors for CAA deposition (149, 299, 325, 499). While CAA can be found throughout the brain, the distribution pattern is much like that of Aβ plaques beginning in the frontal, parietal, temporal, and occipital cortices and later in the hippocampus and entorhinal cortex (443, 444). Interestingly, a study documenting and assessing various forms of neurodegenerative pathology in relation to cognitive function indicated that CAA may correlate more strongly with the presence of dementia than with other forms of amyloid pathology (266). However, the contribution of CAA to dementia is not well understood (465).

Accumulation of  $A\beta$  in the vasculature may be due to efforts of clearing the peptide from the brain or microglial uptake and deposition into the vascular lumen. Vascular  $A\beta$  deposition prompts smooth muscle cells of these vessels to produce vascular  $A\beta$ , allowing further  $A\beta$  deposition. Affected vessels show thickened walls with amyloid deposits and degeneration of smooth muscle cells (260, 301). On rare occasion, advanced CAA damage of the vessel walls can cause them to rupture resulting in microhemorrhages or hemorrhagic stroke (389, 489). When hemorrhaging does occur, it is predominantly located in the frontoparietal, temporal, and occipital regions of the brain. A definitive clinical diagnosis of CAA-related hemorrhages cannot be made until postmortem examination, but a probable diagnosis can be made by MRI or CT imaging (223). In comparison, a

hemorrhages confined to lobar brain areas with no other explanation for the pathology (148). Cerebral microhemorrhages are seen in 16.7 to 32% of AD patients as seen using MRI (78, 79, 155, 156, 297). When using positron emission tomography (PET) with amyloid labeling <sup>11</sup>C-Pittsburgh Compound B (PiB), microhemorrhages usually occur in regions that have concentrated amyloid deposits of individuals with and without AD (99).

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

#### CHAPTER TWO: β-Amyloid

### APP and APP Processing

The Aβ peptide is a cleavage product of the amyloid precursor protein (APP) (152, 153). The Aβ peptide was first sequenced from amyloid deposits in meningio-cerebral blood vessels of a patient with Down's syndrome (DS) and AD (137, 140). Subsequently, APP was localized to chromosome 21 (209, 343, 433). APP is a single transmembrane polypeptide glycoprotein whose function is unknown (476). APP is commonly cleaved between residues 16 and 17 of the AB region by α-secretase resulting in a soluble ectodomain region (APPs-α) and its release into vesicle lumens. Alternatively, APP can be cleaved by β-secretase cutting APP to release a truncated form of soluble APP (APPs-β), which is also released into the vesicle lumen (393). Cleavage by either α-secretase or βsecretase also results in a carboxy terminal fragment (CTF) still within the membrane that will ultimately be cleaved by y-secretase resulting in either the peptide p3 (if first cleaved by α-secretases) or Aβ peptide (if first cleaved by βsecretase) (464, 500). The majority of APP undergoes processing by α- and γsecretases while less undergoes the amyloidogenic processing by β-secretase and y-secretase (387). Various mutations in APP or PSEN1 or PSEN2 genes, as described in the genetic risk factors of AD section of Chapter 1, can lead to increased amyloidogenic processing of APP. Genetic mutations identified in the APP or PS gene causing AD in addition to the observation that older individuals with trisomy 21 DS having an earlier onset of AD and faster progression of the disease led to the amyloid hypothesis (141, 158, 179, 295, 309). The amyloid hypothesis proposes that production of  $A\beta$  and its intracellular deposition in neurons along with extracellular formation of diffuse and neuritic plaques is the initiating factor resulting in tau hyperphosphorylation and activation of microglia, ultimately leading to neurodegeneration (119, 159).

#### Aβ Peptide

During the amyloidogenic processing of APP, γ-secretase can cleave the CTF at various sites leading to multiple isoforms of Aß peptide ranging from 36 to 43 amino acids long (74, 136, 194). The two most common isoforms of Aβ are Aβ<sub>1</sub>-40 and A $\beta_{1-42}$  which are 40 or 42 amino acids in length, respectively (74, 136, 194). While the biological function of AB peptide is not well known, it does have a hydrophobic structure that self-aggregates into dimers, trimers, tetramers, oligomers, and fibrils (262). In general Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> is more soluble, less toxic, and found in plaques, but more commonly associated with deposition in the blood vessels (324, 389, 498). Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> on the other hand is more hydrophobic making it more readily aggregated to form fibrils and plaques representing the majority of parenchymal A\beta (324, 389, 477). Up to 90\% of A\beta in the brains of individuals of AD can be of the Aβ<sub>42</sub> species (144). Individuals with familial AD due to APP mutations will have increased levels of extracellular Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> or both Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and Aβ<sub>1-</sub> 42 depending on the mutation (61, 68, 427), while PSEN1 or PSEN2 mutations selectively increase Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> levels (382).

#### Soluble and Insoluble Aß

The various forms of  $A\beta$  can be either soluble or insoluble. The soluble form of  $A\beta$  can be found in CSF, plasma, and serum as well as in brain tissue (262,

390). Soluble CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  and  $A\beta_{1-42}$  can be used as biomarkers to predict AD pathology progression in the brain (153, 394, 398). CSF Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> is reduced in individuals with AD and inversely proportional to the level of cognitive impairment and Aβ pathology in the brain of that individual (13, 128). Generally, those without AD have higher levels of CSF AB and lower levels of brain AB. Lower CSF AB would indicate the movement of Aβ from the periphery into the brain (13, 128). While CSF Aß levels inversely correlate with AD pathology in the brain and cognitive decline, Plasma Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> levels are more variable and less reliable as a biomarker of AD (268, 272, 463). Additionally, the levels of Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> are much higher and more easily measured in CSF than plasma Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and  $A\beta_{1-42}$  levels (268, 272, 463). The insoluble form of  $A\beta$  can only be found in tissue (294, 473). Insoluble Aβ is generally fibrous in nature and makes up a large proportion of Aβ plaques (262). The Aβ that forms plaque cores is generally more insoluble than that from vascular deposits (262). While both soluble and insoluble Aβ correlate with cognitive impairment, soluble Aβ levels measured by biochemical assays appear to better correlate with cognition than insoluble dense plaque deposition measured immunohistochemically (252, 271, 396).

#### Aβ Oligomers

A $\beta$  is also very toxic in its soluble oligomeric form (252, 271). When A $\beta$  monomers assemble with one another they can form soluble oligomers which can exist in multiple forms such as dimers, trimers, or A $\beta$ \*56 (a dodecameric A $\beta$  formation) (235). Two studies in the early 1990's demonstrated a poor correlation between fibrillar A $\beta$  and cognitive decline in patients with AD (98, 442). Later

soluble non-fibrillar A $\beta$  levels were shown to have a strong correlation with AD (252, 271). With these studies it was suggested that soluble A $\beta$  may be a greater contributor to progression of AD than the previously thought deposited fibrillar A $\beta$  (252, 271). Since A $\beta$  oligomers provide more surface area for interaction with neural synapses than plaques, they are thought to be more synaptotoxic. Oligomers modulate both pre- and post-synaptic structure and functions in a dose dependent manner (313, 388). This synaptotoxicity by oligomers causes inhibition of long term potentiation in the hippocampus contributing to cognitive decline (470).

#### Aβ Plaques

A $\beta$  is deposited extracellularly and aggregates into plaques (389). As mentioned, A $\beta$  is self-aggregating and first forms polymers that then create beta pleated sheet formations making up A $\beta$  fibrils (389). The insoluble A $\beta$  fibrils may be inactive but are reservoirs of smaller A $\beta$  assemblies (153, 294, 394, 398). These fibrils can then become cytotoxic when misfolded leading to amyloidosis and aggregating to form A $\beta$  plaques (389). Both A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> and A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> can be found in plaques, but since A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> is more fibrillogenic of the two it is observed in A $\beta$  plaques earlier in the disease (145, 193). Two types of plaques can form, diffuse and dense plaques. Diffuse plaques are primarily made of A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub>, while dense plaques contain both A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> and A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> (263). When stained by immunohistochemistry, diffuse plaques have a cloud like structure while dense plaques are more globular.

#### Post-translationally modified Aβ

Aside from the multiple AB isoforms that can result in the c-terminal cleavage by y-secretase, there can also be N-terminal heterogeneity (429). This heterogeneity leads to various shorter peptides including Aβ<sub>5-40</sub>, Aβ<sub>5-42</sub>, Aβ<sub>3-40</sub>, and Aβ<sub>3-42</sub> (65, 429). Additional post-translational modifications can occur with these Ntruncated Aβ peptides. For example, an amino terminal modification can occur in which there is a proteolytic removal of residues 1 and 2 (Asp and Ala) (287). Another type of post-translational modification that can occur is the cyclizing of residue 3 or 11 of Aβ (Glu) to a pyroglutamate (pE) by glutaminyl cyclase (QC) (287, 384). The most prominent forms of the pEAβ species are Aβ<sub>3(pE)-40</sub>, Aβ<sub>3(pE)-40</sub> 42,  $A\beta_{11(pE)-40}$ , and  $A\beta_{11(pE)-42}$  (365). As stated earlier, up to 90% of  $A\beta$  in the brain ends in A $\beta_{42}$  (144). Truncated and modified A $\beta$  make up most of the A $\beta_{42}$  in the brain with A $\beta_{3(pE)-42}$  being the most prevalent form (144, 428). The prevalence of N-truncated and modified Aß peptides is even greater in the brains of patients with familial AD compared to those with sporadic AD suggesting that posttranslationally modified Aβ has a decisive role in the development of AD (282, 361). pEAβ is more readily aggregated, more toxic, and is resistant to degradation (8, 162, 362, 383, 385, 487). Schilling et al. studied the seeding and oligomerization capacity of the pEAB peptide species and found that formation of seeds required for forming fibrils was very rapid compared to unmodified AB peptide (383). This suggests the pEAB peptide species is more toxic and could initiate Aβ aggregation and plague formation by unmodified Aβ (383). Since pEAβ peptide species promotes the advancement of A\beta pathology early in AD, then this

species could be a marker of older A $\beta$  deposits (383). With the N-terminal pyroglutamyl present, pEA $\beta$  is resistant to N-terminal targeted degradation, adding to the toxicity of this A $\beta$  peptide species (364). These attributes suggest that the pEA $\beta$  species plays a prominent role in the overall progression of AD (162, 186, 362, 383, 440) and may determine the severity of disease state in an individual (360).

Not only is pEA $\beta$  involved with A $\beta$  pathology in AD, but two recent studies indicate an involvement in hyperphosphorylated tau pathology (256, 305). In 2012, Nussbaum et al. examined the connections between pEA $\beta$  and tau in AD, finding that the toxicity of pEA $\beta$  and tau were dependent on one another (305). Later, Mandler et al in 2014 measured and compared pEA $\beta$ 3, full-length A $\beta$ , and hyperphosphorylated tau loads in the frontal cortex and entorhinal cortex of 41 post mortem brains of both individuals with AD and controls (256). As expected, all loads were higher in AD. Interestingly, when looking at pEA $\beta$ 3-x independently of full-length A $\beta$ , pEA $\beta$ 3 predicted AD and hyperphosphorylated tau while full-length A $\beta$  only predicted AD (256). High levels of hyperphosphorylated tau came with greater loads of pEA $\beta$ 3, but were not affected by the absence of full-length A $\beta$  (256). The greater toxicity, resistance to degradation, correlation with hyperphosphorylated tau and the progression of AD make pEA $\beta$ 4 critical peptide to evaluate in future AD studies and therapeutic development.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

# CHAPTER THREE: Dog Model

Used previously published material with permission.

Davis, P.R., Head, E. Prevention approaches in a preclinical canine model of Alzheimer's disease: benefits and challenges. *Front. Pharmacol.* 2014: 5: 1-14

# The Canine Model of Human Aging and Alzheimer's disease

Some of the most commonly studied animal models of human brain aging are rodents and nonhuman primates (129). Other animals, including wolves, bears, cats, and dogs, naturally develop human-like neuropathology (172). Of these animals, cats and dogs tend to have similar living environments to humans (172). Canines, however, show cognitive decline with age and develop most aspects of neuropathology seen in aged human brain including AD patients (81, 87). Such neuropathology includes Aß pathology, reduced brain volume, neuronal loss, and impaired neurogenesis (81, 163). In addition to the similar cognitive decline and accumulation of neuropathological hallmarks to humans with AD, drugs exhibit similar pharmacokinetics when administered to dogs or humans (for example statins - (7, 132)), making them an appropriate model for translational studies on therapeutic drugs. Not only are dogs easy to handle due to their long history of domestication, but pet dogs also share similar living conditions and diets to humans (30, 87, 316). Canines are highly motivated by food reward when conducting cognitive tests, which makes them cooperative research subjects by reducing or eliminating deprivation protocols for motivation. Thus, this cooperativeness eliminates many physiological stressors that can affect cognitive testing results present in other animal models such as rodents that require food deprivation or cold water for motivation (40). The similar cognitive decline and

accumulation of neuropathology to humans makes the canine model of aging useful for translational research on neurodegenerative diseases, especially AD.

# Cognitive Outcome Measures

There are several measures of cognition that are age-sensitive and treatment-sensitive in dogs that can be used as intervention outcome measures to assess different cognitive abilities with analogous tasks in nonhuman primates and in humans. Much like humans, the aging canine shows cognitive decline with various cognitive domains and cortical pathways being differentially affected (277). Dogs show cognitive deficits due to age in tests measuring complex learning, executive function, spatial learning and attention, and memory (67, 82, 166, 277, 280, 410, 424, 434, 435, 437). In addition to cognitive domain variability, individual dogs also show variability in cognitive function as seen in humans (3). This variability becomes most apparent in old canines, and using spatial learning and memory tasks, three groups of animals can be identified: (1) successful agers, (2) impaired dogs whose scores fell 2 standard deviations above the mean of the young animals, and (3) severely impaired dogs who failed to learn the task (172). The availability of age-matched animals with and without cognitive deficits allowed researchers to determine which types of neuropathology contribute to individual cognitive impairments in these animals (e.g. (166)).

Several tasks, similar to those used for testing cognition in non-human primates, have been developed to measure cognitive decline in the aging canine (274, 276, 277). Such tasks include landmark discrimination, oddity discrimination, object, size and black / white discrimination and reversal tasks, and a spatial

memory task. Cognitive testing occur in a modified Wisconsin General Testing Apparatus such that the motor and sensory demands are consistent across tasks (277). For each task, 10-12 trials are given per day and dogs are tested daily until a predetermined criterion level of performance is reached; total error scores are added up across days to provide a measure of learning and/or memory for each animal. These tasks are described in more detail below to illustrate how a test battery can be developed to measure the function of several brain circuits that may be differentially affected by age and/or treatment in aging dogs.

## **Landmark Discrimination Task**

The landmark discrimination task, which measures visuospatial function and allocentric learning, involves presenting dogs with two identical objects, one of which is adjacent to a third object that serves as a landmark (274). Animals are required to recognize that the landmark is an indicator of which object covers the food reward, and selection of the object closest to this landmark by the animal is considered a correct response. The task is made successively more difficult by placing the landmark further away from the object covering the reward. Previous work shows that aged dogs are impaired on the landmark task and show age decrements in their ability to determine how close the landmark is to the correct object (274, 276).

## Oddity Discrimination Task

The oddity discrimination task measures complex learning, as well as prefrontal cortex function (82). Aged dogs show deficits in oddity discrimination learning (82, 280). In this task, dogs are presented with three objects

simultaneously, two of which are identical and a third that is unique. A correct response is indicated when the dog chooses the unique object, resulting in a reward. To prevent a floor effect and detect progressive age decline, the oddity aspect of this task is made successively more difficult. Animals progress through four sets of three objects and each subsequent set contains a unique object, which is more difficult to distinguish from others than the previous set (280). Interestingly, young dogs can solve this problem by using the strategy of selecting the novel object for each successive set of objects such that error scores plateau; in contrast, aged dogs do not learn a strategy but re-learn each set of objects as a new problem (82, 280).

# Object, Size and Black/White Discrimination

Tests of object, size and black/white discrimination are administered to measure associative learning ability. Object discrimination involves presenting dogs with two different objects simultaneously with one of the two objects consistently rewarded. Dogs must learn to select the same object each presentation with the left/right position being randomly determined. Similarly, the size discrimination objects differ in size (small/large) and the black/white discrimination task objects differ only in color (black/white) (278). Object, size and black/white discrimination are also progressively more difficult for animals to solve given the similarities in the objects increasing. Thus, these 3 tasks in combination can serve as different test versions (much like in clinical studies in people) to assess longitudinal changes in learning while reducing practice effects (278).

# Object, Size or Black/White Reversal

Executive function can be evaluated immediately after discrimination learning has been completed by using the object, size or black/white reversal tasks. The reversal tasks differ from the original discrimination task in that the positive and negative objects for reward contingencies are reversed after animals have learned the initial discrimination (278, 279). Reversing the reward contingencies can show perseverative behaviors (persistent choice of previously correct object), which are frontal cortex dependent (474). A subset of the discrimination learning tasks and all reversal learning tasks are age dependent, with reversal learning being consistently more impaired with age (277-279, 410, 437).

# Spatial Memory Task

Memory also declines with age in dogs. The most useful age-sensitive task we have used is a spatial memory task, in which dogs are required to recognize the location of a sample stimulus and then respond to a different location during the test trial. We refer to this as a delayed non-match to position task (DNMP) and it involves showing animals a single object covering a food reward either on the left or right food well. After animals move the object and obtain the reward, the object is withdrawn from sight for a predetermined delay period (e.g. 10s). Subsequently animals are given two identical objects to choose from; one is the same object in the same position as before and one is in a novel position. The correct response is to select the object covering the novel location. Results published in 1995 (170) suggested that the task was age-sensitive. We

subsequently developed a 3-choice visuospatial working memory task that allows determination of the differential age-dependent strategies (e.g. cognitive or stimulus-dependent strategies) dogs use in solving the problem (66). In this task, rather than just the left and right food wells, a center well is also included to make the task more difficult. Further, this task shows minimal practice effects in longitudinal studies (177). The time course of the development of cognitive decline was identified and deterioration in spatial ability occurs early in the aging process, between 6 and 7 years of age in dogs (424).

## Behavioral/Functional Outcome Measures

In addition to cognitive outcome measures, researchers and veterinarians are interested in measuring functional outcomes. Further, laboratory-based cognitive testing as described above is labor intensive and requires many months to years to obtain data. An open field test can be used to observe the behavioral patterns of animals in an empty room for 10 minutes. During this task, movement, sniffing, urinating, grooming, rearing, jumping, vocalization, and inactivity are noted (171, 409, 411). Self-recognition can be evaluated through the mirror test, originally developed for primates (91, 130), by observing the reaction of each animal with a mirror and their reflection. Exploratory behavior of canines can be assessed through a curiosity test in which animals are presented with various novel play objects. During their time with the objects, the amount of time the dogs spend in physical contact with or sitting next to the objects is recorded as well as their frequency of sniffing the objects (411). Social responsiveness of dogs can be gauged through a few different tasks: a human interaction test, silhouette test,

and the model dog test. A human interaction test is performed by the presence of a person in the middle of the room and recording the reaction of the dog to that person by measuring the time the dog is in physical contact with the person, time sitting or standing beside the person, and frequency sniffing the person (167). The silhouette test records the animals frequency of sniffing the front and rear regions of a cardboard silhouette of a dog posted onto a wall (123). The model dog test also records the sniffing frequency of the dogs, but this time in response to the presence of a life size model dog in the center of a room (411).

Behavioral patterns in these functional tasks show age effects as well as differential effects based on the presence of intact/impaired cognition. In 2001, Siwak et al. characterized the behavioral profiles of young (2 to 4 years), aged (9-15 years) cognitively impaired, and aged non-impaired beagles (411). Young dogs tend to show greater responsiveness to changes in environments such as the addition of novel objects and a person. They also showed greater social responsiveness spending the most time next to or sniffing a person, silhouette, and model dog. Aged unimpaired dogs were still responsive to alterations in environment, but to a lesser degree than the young animals. Additionally, aged unimpaired dogs spent the least amount of time reacting to the mirror during the self-recognition task. Unlike either the young or aged unimpaired canines, the aged impaired canines were unresponsive to all stimuli presented to the environment and randomly moved about the room in pacing/aimless behavior. However, the aged impaired dogs did spend the most time interacting with the mirror in the self-recognition test (411).

Measures of canine function can also be assessed in a clinical setting (231-233). Clinical measures have been developed consisting of pet dog owner based evaluation of dog behavioral changes (46, 47, 72, 233, 330, 331) similar to those used in human clinical evaluations, such as the Mini Mental State Exam (MMSE). Although there are different versions of these questionnaires, all appear to be sensitive to the presence of canine cognitive dysfunction (233). The evaluation consists of items such as walking, posture/emotion of expression, elimination behavior, life rhythm, play behavior, exploratory behavior, learned specific behavior, adaptive capabilities, and interactions with other animals or with owners. The items of individual questionnaires can be used to derive scores that distinguish between normally and pathologically aging dogs. Adult and older dogs generally score worse with these types of evaluation tools, and old dogs show individual variability in terms of the amount of cognitive dysfunction reported (47).

# Dog Neuropathology and Outcome Measures

Just as canines can exhibit cognitive decline with age similar to aging humans and patients with AD, several human-type neuropathologies have been reported in dogs (81). In particular, the canine model has long been suggested as an excellent model of  $A\beta$  pathogenesis (490). Several changes observed in the aged canine brain are associated with cognition and are discussed below.

# Brain Volume

Individuals with AD show significant cortical and hippocampal atrophy and ventricular enlargement relative to non-demented age matched controls (6, 340) and losses in brain volume correlate with cognitive decline (105, 114). Similar

events are seen in aged canines. On cross sectional MR imaging, aging canines show increased cortical atrophy and ventricular widening (143, 218, 425). Ventricular widening over time was observed by MRI in a 3-year longitudinal study (426). Canine cortical atrophy occurs earliest in the prefrontal cortex and later with age in the hippocampus (436). As with humans, the more extensive the cortical/hippocampal atrophy seen in aged canines the more pronounced the cognitive deficits (347, 436).

# Neuronal Loss

There is some evidence for neuronal loss in AD that could account for brain volume losses seen in brain imaging (404, 478). With normal brain aging, neuronal loss is only seen in the hilus (478, 479), while neuronal loss is much more widespread in individuals with AD (42, 480). Individuals with AD experience neuronal loss in the CA1, CA2, CA4, dentate gyrus and subiculum of the hippocampus (42, 327, 480). In aged beagles, the hilus of the dentate gyrus showed fewer neurons compared to younger dogs (408). Beagles with fewer neurons in the hilus made significantly more errors when performing the size discrimination task (408). Similarly, Pugliese et al. found that a loss of Purkinje cells of the cerebellum in canines correlated with data acquired by questionnaires quantifying behavioral deficits (330). However, neuronal loss may not account for all of the brain atrophy observed by MR as the loss of neuronal dendritic spines occurs with AD (221, 312) but to our knowledge, there are currently no studies published evaluating similar changes with age in dogs.

# **Neurogenesis**

While selective neuronal loss may occur with aging, the brain is also able to produce new neurons. The hippocampus, for example, grows new neurons in the subgranular layer (111), as described in Chapter 1. Neurogenesis has been explored in aged beagles using BrdU and doublecortin staining methods. Siwak-Tapp et al. measured neurogenesis in aged beagles using BrdU and found that animals over the age of 13 showed a significant loss of neurogenesis (407). Fewer newer BrdU positive neurons was associated with poorer cognitive function in learning and memory (407).

# **B-Amyloid**

Beta-amyloid (A $\beta$ ) is derived from a longer precursor protein, the amyloid precursor protein (APP). The APP sequence of Canis familiaris has 98% homology with human APP (http://www.ensembl.org/Canis\_familiaris/) and an identical amino acid sequence (207, 391). Additionally, dog A $\beta$  peptides may undergo the same posttranslational modifications as in humans (31, 371). These similarities make canines a viable aging model without the need for genetic modification or overexpression of mutant human proteins (391).

The A $\beta$  present in canines is ultrastructurally fibrillar and, though more compact deposits may form, it generally aggregates into diffuse plaques (88, 133, 293, 359, 454, 455, 458). This type of A $\beta$  deposition most resembles early AD pathology (81, 257, 288) (Figure 3.1A). Since most AD therapeutics studied today are likely to have a greater affect if applied earlier in the disease progression, the early AD-like pathology canines produce makes them an attractive model for

preclinical prevention studies (258). As with cognitive decline, AD-like neuropathology has a region specific progression in both humans and canines (52, 133, 168, 391, 445, 488). Though this progression in dogs is similar to that reported in humans, it is not identical. In canines, the accumulation of A $\beta$  begins in the prefrontal cortex (approximately 8 years at age of onset) and continues to develop with increasing age to include other regions such as the temporal and occipital cortex (81, 168, 358). The severity of neuropathology can vary between individual animals but can be linked to the extent of cognitive decline (72, 86, 169, 347). For instance, animals who perform worse in reversal learning tasks have greater A $\beta$  pathology in the prefrontal cortex, while those deficient in size discrimination learning show higher amounts of A $\beta$  in the entorhinal cortex (86, 166, 322).

A $\beta$  peptide can also be measured in the cerebrospinal fluid (CSF) of dogs (370). Measuring CSF A $\beta$  as a ratio of A $\beta$ <sub>42</sub>/ A $\beta$ <sub>40</sub> is a good predictor of A $\beta$  in the brain in dogs (176). While brain A $\beta$  increases with age, CSF A $\beta$  decreases with age reflecting the hypothesis that A $\beta$  migrates from the periphery and deposits in the brain with age and AD.

Aside from the fibrillar  $A\beta$  found in diffuse plaques in AD, a smaller, more soluble form of  $A\beta$ , oligomeric  $A\beta$ , - is also seen in the aged dog brain. This more toxic form of  $A\beta$  affects synaptic function and can be found in plaques (213, 390, 471). Higher levels of oligomers are present in canines and humans with increasing age and cognitive decline. The greater the cognitive deficit, the more prevalent oligomers are in the brain (321, 453). Similar to fibrillar  $A\beta$ , oligomeric

 $A\beta$  can be measured in CSF, where levels are inversely related to levels in the brain (176).

# Cerebrovascular Pathology

Aß can also aggregate in the cerebral blood vessel walls and cause cerebrovascular pathology (27, 180, 328). This type of deposition is referred to as cerebral amyloid angiopathy (CAA) (Figure 3.1B, C, D). Typically CAA is composed of the shorter Aβ 1-40 peptide (27, 180, 491). Both humans and canines exhibit CAA pathology, with a particular vulnerability in the occipital cortex (28). CAA impairs the blood brain barrier, vascular function, and can cause microhemorrhages and occasionally hemorrhagic strokes (92, 328, 456). Because of these complications, CAA may contribute to cognitive decline in both humans (27, 109, 302, 342) and canines (133, 164, 456, 457). Much like humans, canines develop microhemorrhages with age (457) (Figure 3.1E). These cerebral hemorrhages are present in both animals with and without CAA, but are more common in those with the blood vessel pathology (457). Given the significant overlap of cerebrovascular pathology with AD, the spontaneous accumulation of CAA in dogs also offers as yet, an underappreciated model system to test the effects of cerebrovascular pathology on cognition and AD neuropathology.

## Neurofibrillary Tangles

One hallmark AD pathology canines do not produce is NFTs (359, 391). While no research to date has observed NFTs in the canine brain, the increased phosphorylation seen at some sites of tau in AD cases also occurs in cognitively impaired canines (173, 230, 315, 332, 475). This lack of NFT pathology could

possibly be due to significant differences in the tau protein sequence between canines and humans (http://www.ensembl.org/Canis\_familiaris/). However, an advantage to dogs not accumulating NFTs is that they serve as a model that is selective for A $\beta$  pathology and ideally suited for testing interventions that target this toxic protein.

# Treatment Studies in Aged Dogs

Several studies have investigated therapeutic strategies using the canine model of aging and AD with both cognitive and neuropathological outcome measures (Table 3.1).

# Antioxidant-rich Diet in Combination with Behavioral Enrichment

One of the earliest studies to develop a treatment for cognitive dysfunction in aged dogs tested an antioxidant-rich diet in combination with behavioral enrichment in aged dogs. The rationale for this study was observations of increased oxidative damage in the canine brain (346, 347, 413) and studies in mouse models of AD showing environmental enrichment benefited cognition and reduced Aβ pathology (17, 202, 239). The diet included vitamins E and C, fruits and vegetables, lipoic acid and carnitine. The behavioral enrichment included increased exercise, interaction with other dogs, and cognitive enrichment (82, 276, 278, 279). Compared to control animals, those receiving an antioxidant-rich diet committed fewer errors during landmark acquisition and retention tasks (276) as well as oddity discrimination tasks (82). Treatment with an antioxidant diet and behavioral enrichment resulted in improved performance during black and white object discrimination and reversal (278). Pop and colleagues found dogs provided

with both behavioral enrichment and an antioxidant diet have an overall reduction in Aβ pathology across multiple regions of the brain (322) However, when looking at group treatment effects, only the antioxidant-treated animals had a significant reduction in Aß plague pathology. Additionally, the combination treatment approach of behavioral enrichment and an antioxidant-rich diet in aged canines was unable to reduce existing brain Aβ, but was able to slow the accumulation of Aß (322). While plague load was affected by the combined intervention, soluble and insoluble Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> was not reduced, and only soluble levels of Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> were lowered specifically in the prefrontal cortex. A trend towards a significant decrease in oligomers, specifically in the parietal cortex, was observed in canines receiving the combined treatment (322). Interestingly, the combination group also showed reduced oxidative damage (310) with the antioxidant diet group alone showing reduced mitochondrial dysfunction (175). Further, the behavioral enrichment group, independent of the antioxidant diet treatment showed less neuron loss in the hippocampus (408) as well as improved levels of brain derived neurotrophic factor (115).

## Supplemental Medium-Chain TAG

Supplemental medium-chain TAG (MCT) increases ketone levels in the brain, and these ketones can in turn be used as an alternative energy source. In 2010, Pan and colleagues measured cognitive effects of this supplement on the landmark discrimination, oddity discrimination, and 2 choice egocentric spatial learning tasks. Results indicated aged dogs given a diet with MCT

supplementation performed better than those receiving a control diet in all tasks (314).

## Medical Food Cocktail

In contrast, fewer benefits on cognition were observed in a study using a medical food cocktail (174). Dogs receiving a combination cocktail containing an extract of turmeric containing 95% curcuminoids, an extract of green tea containing 50% epigallocatechingallate, N-acetyl cysteine, R-alpha lipoic acid and an extract of black pepper containing 95% piperine exhibited fewer errors compared to control animals during the landmark task indicating improved spatial attention. However, other areas of cognition were unaffected and brain Aβ remained unchanged (174).

# Cholesterol-lowering Drugs

Several studies in the aged dog have tested the effects of drugs already approved for use in humans, with novel applications to brain aging. For example, several cross-sectional or case-control epidemiological studies revealed a striking link between cholesterol-lowering drugs (e.g. statins and others) and a 20-70% reduction in risk of developing AD (108, 154, 204, 344, 345, 492, 493, 503). Modest cognitive benefits have been reported in preliminary AD clinical trials with simvastatin (406) and atorvastatin (416-419). In particular, AD patients with mild to moderate dementia who were treated with 80 mg/day atorvastatin had significantly improved scores on one measure of cognition (ADAS-Cog) at 6 months of treatment, with smaller non-significant benefits at 12 months (419).

Statins may reduce the risk of incident AD through the prevention of Aβ production (160, 405). In rodent models, treatment with inhibitors of 3-hydroxy-3-methylglutaryl coenzyme A (HMG-CoA) or statins reduces Aβ (319). However, rodents respond to statin treatment by massively upregulating HMG-CoA reductase levels (7, 118, 446, 452). To compensate, long-term studies in rodent often employ physiologically excessive doses, making it difficult to translate the results of these studies into human trials.

The dog model is particularly useful to study chronic statin treatment, given similarities with humans in terms of dose requirements, responsiveness, drug handling, and metabolism (7, 132). For example, 12 dogs were treated with 80 mg/day of atorvastatin for 14.5 months (296). Peripheral levels of cholesterol, low density lipoproteins, triglycerides and high density lipoproteins were reduced in treated dogs. Surprisingly, a transient impairment in reversal learning was observed, suggesting prefrontal dysfunction. Spatial memory remained unchanged up to over a year of treatment. The lack of cognitive benefits of treatment was also reflected by a lack of reduction in plasma, CSF, and brain  $A\beta$ . Interestingly, BACE1 protein level was decreased in the brains of atorvastatin-treated dogs. This intriguing outcome may suggest that statins might be more useful to prevent the production of  $A\beta$  through lowering BACE1 if started in animals in middle age, consistent with human studies indicating that middle-aged individuals using statins are protected from AD.

# **Immunotherapy**

In 2008, a therapeutic approach that directly targeted Aβ reduction was explored in which aged beagles were actively immunized with fibrillar A\(\beta\_{1-42}\) for 2 years (VAC) based upon previous work in transgenic mouse models of AD (381). Schenk and colleagues were one of the first groups to explore the immunotherapy approach and found that active immunization with fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> reduced Aβ pathology in aged mice while preventing accumulation in young mice (381). Additionally, behavioral outcomes improved in treated mice (198, 286). When testing this immunotherapy approach in a larger animal model, the aging caning, results showed no improvement in cognitive function, but interestingly a long term maintenance of executive function was noted based on error scores from the size reversal learning task (177). However, significant benefits to brain pathology were observed in the VAC dogs who showed significantly decreased Aß plaque load in prefrontal, entorhinal, and occipital cortical regions, as well as reduced CAA (177). While soluble and insoluble brain Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> significantly decreased in treated canines, there was no significant reduction in soluble oligomers. This study suggests that reducing or eliminating pre-existing Aβ in aging dogs is not sufficient to improve cognition.

Outcomes from the longitudinal dog active vaccination study are similar to reports of A $\beta$  immunotherapy clinical trials in patients with AD where no differences between antibody responders and placebo groups on several cognitive and disability scales was observed. A small number of patients enrolled in the AN1792 study have come to autopsy and show A $\beta$  plaque reduction without any effect on

the extent of neurofibrillary tangles or CAA (120, 259, 301). Further, the frontal cortex showed the largest response to immunotherapy (259), which is similar to our observations in the dog. The most recent autopsy study of 8 patients that were in the AN1792 study further confirm reduced A $\beta$  pathology in response to treatment, 5 years after the last injection (182). However, reduction of brain A $\beta$  did not slow disease progression and 7 of 8 patients had severe end stage dementia prior to death. (134). Interestingly, a composite score of a neuropsychological test battery indicated "less worsening" of decline in antibody responders after 12 months and an improvement in the memory domain (134).

In contrast, Bosch et al. recently (2013) showed benefits of an active fibrillar  $A\beta_{40}$  and  $A\beta_{x-40}$  combination vaccine on cognition in aged companion beagles and pet dogs treated for 51 days (46). Over the course of treatment, cognitive evaluations by questionnaire were given at 31 days post treatment and at the end of treatment. Immunized animals showed a significant improvement in cognitive evaluation scores at both 31 and 51 days post treatment compared to pre-immunized scores (46). Differences in the formulation, the outcome measures or the source of animals may explain the positive effects in the Bosch study compared with the previous beagle immunotherapy studies.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

Table 3.1. Treatment Studies in Aging Dogs

| Treatment                                      | Sample<br>size and<br>Age | Landmark<br>Discrim. | Oddity<br>Discrim. | Size<br>Discrim. | Size<br>Reversal | Black White Discrim. | Black/white<br>Reversal | Spatial<br>Memory | Question -naire | Publication    |
|--|---------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|-----------------|----------------|
| Antioxidant diet                               |                           | Improved             | Improved           | Improved         | Improved         | Improved             | Improved                | Improved          | N/A             | (82, 278, 279) |
| Behavioral<br>Enrichment                       | 28 old<br>(8-13           | N/A                  | N/A                | Improved         | Improved         | Improved             | Improved                | Improved          | N/A             |                |
| Antioxidant Diet<br>+ Behavioral<br>Enrichment | yrs)                      | Improved             | Improved           | Improved         | Improved         | Improved             | Improved                | Improved          | N/A             |                |
| MCT Dietary supplement                         | 24 old<br>(9-10<br>yrs)   | Not<br>Improv.       | Impaired           | N/A              | N/A              | N/A                  | N/A                     | Impaired          | N/A             | (314)          |
| Medical Food<br>Cocktail                       | 18 old<br>(8-9 yrs)       | Improved             | Not<br>Improv.     | Not Improv.      | Not Improv.      | Not Improv.          | Not Improv.             | Not<br>Improv.    | N/A             | (174)          |
| Atorvastatin                                   | 10 old<br>(9-13<br>yrs)   | N/A                  | N/A                | Not Improv.      | Impaired         | Not Improv.          | Not Improv.             | Not<br>Improv.    | N/A             | (296)          |
| Fibrillar Aβ1-42<br>Immunotherapy              | 20 old<br>(8-13<br>yrs)   | Not<br>Improv.       | Not<br>Improv.     | Not Improv.      | Maintained       | Not Improv.          | Maintained              | Not<br>Improv.    | N/A             | (177)          |
| Fibrillar Aβ 1-40<br>& x-40<br>Immunotherapy   | 12 old<br>(11-18<br>yrs)  | N/A                  | N/A                | N/A              | N/A              | N/A                  | N/A                     | N/A               | Improved        | (46)           |

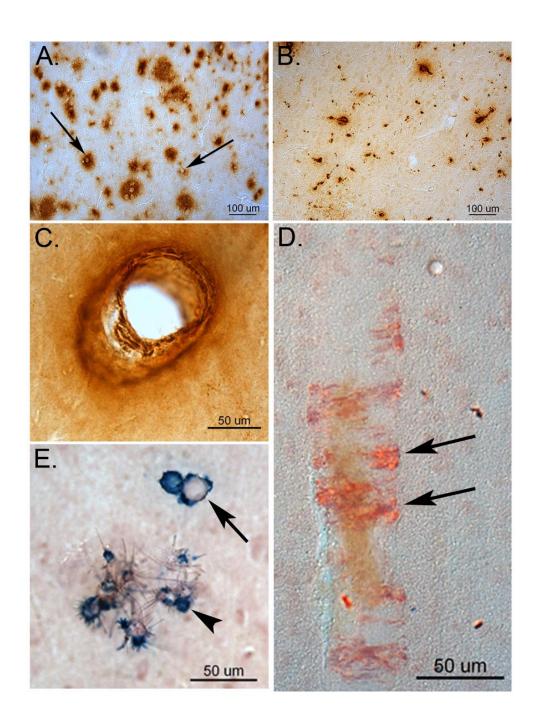


Figure 3.1. Aβ Pathology in an Aged Beagle.

The prefrontal cortex of a 13.8 year old beagle immunostained with A $\beta$  1-16 (6E10) showing A $\beta$  deposition. Arrows indicate intact neurons within diffuse plaques (A). CAA clustering in the prefrontal cortex of a 12.7 year old beagle immunostained with A $\beta$  1-16 (6E10) (B). Cross section of a blood vessel with CAA in the prefrontal cortex of a 14.5 year old beagle immunostained with A $\beta$  1-16 (6E10) (C). CAA shown in a longitudinal blood vessel of a 13.7 year old beagle (occipital cortex) stained with Congo red (C). Note the striations of CAA along the blood vessel wall indicated by arrows (C). Microhemorrhages are seen by Prussian blue staining in the prefrontal cortex of a 13.8 year old beagle (E). The arrow points to a cross section of a blood vessel with a microhemorrhage and the arrowhead indicates a hemosiderin laden perivascular microglia (E).

# CHAPTER FOUR: Significance and Rationale

## Introduction

5.1 million people in the United States are affected by Alzheimer's disease (AD), the most common form of dementia, with no current treatment available (495). As described in Chapter 1 (Alzheimer's Disease), the hallmark lesions of AD include neurofibrillary tangles (NFTs), and plaques made up of the β-amyloid protein (Aβ) that result from cleavage of the amyloid precursor protein (APP) (255, 389). While there is no cure for AD, there are various approved drugs for use as symptomatic treatments of AD. Three of these drugs are acetylcholinesterase inhibitors, donepezil, rivastigmine, and galantamine, and a noncompetitive NMDAreceptor antagonist, memantine (124, 131). These drugs only act to manage the symptoms of AD for a limited period of time until the symptoms are too great and the drugs become ineffective. In addition, no current biomarker can determine when AD pathology will occur or how it will progress in an individual, resulting in a variable age of onset of disease. An individual may be clinically normal while their brain may have sufficient pathology for an AD diagnosis (85). For those reasons, researchers have spent the past several years developing numerous therapeutic strategies to specifically reduce neuropathology and improve cognition in AD patients (392)

An exciting therapeutic strategy being evaluated is immunotherapy (immunization or vaccination). Specifically, several immunotherapies being explored target the reduction of A $\beta$ . This approach aims to reduce A $\beta$  accumulation and increase its clearance in AD patients with the goal of reversing

cognitive decline due to the AD neuropathology. Both active and passive Aβ immunotherapies have been explored by researchers.

# Aβ Immunotherapy as a Therapeutic for AD

Active vaccination involves the administration of a vaccine containing an antigen to induce the recipient's immune response that produces antibodies against that antigen. The benefit of this type of vaccine is that only a small number of vaccinations are required to promote an immune response to produce antibodies and maintain that response. However, the disadvantage is the variability in immune response between patients. Passive immunotherapy involves the delivery of antibodies against the antigen of interest derived from a source other than the recipient. The benefit to this type of immunization is the ability to administer the desired amount of therapeutic antibodies. The disadvantage is that passive immunization requires repeated injections or infusions in order to maintain the desired antibody concentration in the recipient over time (43, 44, 234).

The mechanism by which immunotherapy works is still unclear, however there are several hypotheses. Only about 0.1% of antibodies in the periphery are able to pass into the brain (43, 44, 203, 234). Although a majority of antibodies do not pass into the brain, the volume of anti-amyloid antibodies in the periphery can cause a "peripheral sink" effect driving the movement of  $A\beta$  out of the brain and into the periphery (43, 44, 203, 234). This "peripheral sink" hypothesis has been demonstrated in multiple animal models (94). Of the antibodies that do reach the brain, several possible mechanisms could contribute to the reduction of  $A\beta$  levels

and pathology. For one, the anti-A $\beta$  antibodies could bind to soluble forms of A $\beta$  increasing their clearance or causing a shift of equilibria leading to insoluble A $\beta$  breaking down into a more soluble form (234). Antibodies could be binding to A $\beta$  plaques promoting microglial activation to aid in clearing out plaques (34, 43, 45, 301). Additionally, bound A $\beta$  to antibodies may disrupt its ability to aggregate into plaques (234).

Active vaccination with the Aß peptide was first described by Schenk and colleagues (381). A study of transgenic mice vaccinated with the Aß peptide demonstrated that not only was AB accumulation reduced in older animals with pre-existing Aβ pathology, but it was prevented in younger mice (prior to Aβ pathology) as well. In addition, behavioral outcomes were improved (198, 286). As a result, the study progressed to a clinical trial in which mild to moderate AD patients were immunized with fibrillar A\(\beta\_{1-42}\) with QS-2 in polysorbate 80 as an adjuvant (181). Promising initial data showed 20% of the AD patients developed antibodies to fibrillar A\beta and had improved brain function (181). However, in a second larger clinical trial in 2005, while some patients developed antibodies and had reduced Aβ plagues, no cognitive improvement was seen, and the trial was ultimately halted when a subset of patients developed aseptic meningoencephalitis (135). Some of the patients who had developed meningoencephalitis possessed an elevated t-cell response in the brain. This T-cell response is thought to be associated with the adjuvant used in the vaccine, QS-2 in polysorbate 80 (135).

Subsequently, a second generation of immunotherapy, passive immunotherapy, has been developed. In 2010, there were 15 passive AB

immunotherapies in clinical trials including bapineuzumab and solanezumab (241). These two passive immunotherapies, like active immunotherapy, aim to remove preexisting Aβ pathology and reduce cognitive decline.

Bapineuzumab is a humanized monoclonal antibody to  $A\beta_{1-5}$ . In mice, this antibody reduced  $A\beta$  pathology (94, 438). In Phase III clinical trials, bapineuzumab may have reduced  $A\beta$  accumulation and phosphorylated tau levels as seen in cases that reached autopsy. However, the treatment failed to improve cognition in patients with and without the ApoE4 allele, a gene that associated with an increased risk of developing AD (341, 366, 367, 403). It was suggested that the dosage of bapineuzumab used in the Phase III trials was too low to reach the desired primary outcomes (366, 367), however Phase II trials using greater doses resulted in more cases of edema and microhemorrhages in treated patients (368, 420). The doses used in Phase III trials showed no significant adverse effects due to bapineuzumab treatment (366, 367).

Solanezumab, another humanized monoclonal antibody, targets A $\beta_{16-24}$ , and reverses memory impairment in the PDAPP mouse model of AD (32, 94, 100, 438). However, solanezumab immunotherapy leads to variable effects on A $\beta$  burden including both reduction (94) or no change (100). Solanezumab subsequently was tested in two Phase III clinical trials, but both trials failed to meet prespecified primary outcomes of improving cognition and function (101, 102). While primary outcome measures were not met, a reduced rate of cognitive decline seen in patients with mild AD was observed in one study (101, 102). Additionally, no significant adverse effects are seen due to the solanezumab treatment (101, 102,

401). Further studies will continue to explore solanezumab in patients with mild AD or those who lack the clinical symptoms of AD but show brain Aβ accumulation through biomarker measures (101, 102).

Although the passive immunotherapy approach was thought to be safer and more promising than active vaccination since no adjuvant is needed, bapineuzumab and solanezumab both failed to meet efficacy expectations and fulfil primary outcomes of reducing or slowing down cognitive decline in AD patients (101, 102, 341, 366, 367, 401, 403). Additionally, there are still concerns with adverse effects such as edema and intracerebral microhemorrhages (60, 320, 368, 420, 483). Thus, there is a critical need to continue to refine and develop novel therapeutics for AD. Two possible reasons for negative clinical trials outcomes are (1) the preclinical animal model was not a predictor of human clinical trial outcomes and (2) the serious adverse events were harmful to the patients due to the immunotherapies themselves.

# Aβ Immunotherapy in the Canine Model of AD

In Chapter 3 we describe a unique animal model, the canine, which shows similar neuropathology and cognitive decline to humans with AD. Canines naturally produce APP that has 98% homology with human APP, develop Aβ neuropathology, and show cognitive decline with age, similar to AD patients (253, 277, 475, 501). The similar neuropathology and cognitive decline coupled with their common living conditions with humans make dogs useful for translational studies on neurodegenerative diseases such as AD.

The active vaccine used in this study differs from past clinically tested active vaccines in that it uses Aluminum hydroxide (Alum) as an adjuvant in place of the QS-2 in polysorbate 80. This Alum adjuvant is commonly used in other active vaccines that can be safely administered in humans and causes minimal, if any, T-cell responses in the brain. As discussed in Chapter 3, in a study reported in 2008, aged beagles were actively immunized with fibrillar Aβ1-42 using Alum as an adjuvant (VAC) for 2 years (177). In addition, VAC dogs had significantly decreased Aß plaque load (177). No serious adverse events such as those reported in the previously described human clinical trials were reported. However, Aβ immunotherapy in aging dogs with preexisting pathology led to no improvement in cognitive function, but interestingly a long term maintenance of executive function that was noted based on error scores from the size reversal learning task (177). These results suggest that reducing Aβ alone was insufficient to improve cognition but that over time, lower levels of brain AB can support cognitive maintenance.

## Behavioral Enrichment in the Canine Model of AD

Another therapeutic strategy being explored is behavioral enrichment. Behavioral enrichment (ENR) includes environmental enrichment, exercise, social engagement, and cognitive enrichment. Though a combined ENR approach has not been explored in other animal models, individual aspects of ENR have been studied. In rodents, exercise leads to increased brain derived neurotropic factor and improved learning (80). However, the effects of ENR on transgenic mouse models of AD have shown significant variability between studies (17, 202, 239). In

people, individuals who live behaviorally enriched lifestyles, which includes exercising or participation in activities that involve information processing, tend to show less brain atrophy with age and exhibit reduced risk of dementia (70, 71, 485).

As discussed in Chapter 3, behavioral enrichment (ENR) in the canine model of aging has been evaluated. In a study of aged canines, ENR included increased exercise, interaction with other dogs, and cognitive enrichment. In 2004 and 2005, Milgram and colleagues found ENR of aged canines to decrease the rate of cognitive decline and improve cognitive function (278, 279).

# A Combination Approach to Improve Cognition and Reduce Pathology in the Canine Model of AD

Immunotherapy decreases A $\beta$  pathology in humans and AD animal models, while ENR improves overall cognition, growth factor levels and supporting neuron number with varying A $\beta$  outcomes.(116, 278, 279, 407). These results suggest the exploration of a combination treatment approach with the potential for additive effects to improve brain function and health with age. This study evaluates the combination approach of active A $\beta$  vaccination and behavioral enrichment by examining their effects on cognition and neuropathology. We hypothesize that additive benefits of improved cognition with reduced AD like pathology will be exhibited in treated aged canines receiving a combination treatment approach of active immunization with fibrillar A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> using aluminum hydroxide (ALUM) as an adjuvant (VAC) with ENR.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

# CHAPTER FIVE: Methodology

## **Canines**

The study was started with 40 beagles with 37 animals from the Lovelace Respiratory Research Institute (LRRI) (Albuquerque, NM) and 3 from Harlan (Riglan Farms, Inc., Mount Horeb, Wisconsin) (Table 5.1). All animals were reproductively intact. At the start of baseline, the ages of the dogs ranged from 10.5 to 13.6 years. At this age range, all study animals should have significant prefrontal Aβ pathology (168). Animals were housed singly in kennel buildings with indoor/outdoor runs measuring 91cm x 600cm, unless otherwise noted as part of the ENR treatment. Animals were fed Harlan Teklad Global Diet (25% protein – Teklad Pioneer Lab Diets, Madison, WI) once daily. Water was available for the animals at all times. All animals were given a thorough veterinary examination to assure they were in good health before inclusion in the study. Examinations included physical examination, neurological examination, and analysis of blood biochemistry. All procedures done with the animals were conducted in accordance with LRRI-approved animal protocols and the National Institutes of Health Policy on Humane Care and Use of Laboratory Animals.

# Testing Apparatus

As described previously (277), the testing apparatus was a 0.609 X 1.15 X 1.08 m wooden box constructed from press board coated with melamine. The box contained a sliding black Plexiglas tray containing three food wells. Adjustable vertical stainless steel bars provided openings appropriate for individual dog sized and made up the front of the box. The bottom of the barrier opened up so that a

sliding tray would be able to be pushed either toward or out-of-view of the dog. A 60W light was placed above the presentation tray to light the objects. Data acquisition was controlled by a customized program, DOGMA (MetaCog Testing Systems, New Westminster, BC). This program controlled randomization procedures and timing, indicated the placement of the reward, and stored all of data. Each trial began when an experimenter pressed a key and the program would provide an audio cue to present the tray to the dog. The dog's response would be recorded by identifying the location (left, right, or center) on the keyboard or by a mouse. This also indicated the end of the trial and began an intertrial interval. One teaspoon of wet dog food was formed into a ball and served as the food reward. Each dog was given either 10 or 12 trials a day (depending on the task). The dogs were tested 5 day a week.

# Baseline Cognitive Testing

All dogs underwent a series of baseline tests and error scores during this testing were used to counterbalance placement into treatment groups such that each group contained both good and poor performers. All animals were given a reward and object approach learning task and then a simple object discrimination and reversal learning task. After discrimination learning, dogs were given a spatial non-matching-to-position memory task. All tasks were performed as described in Chapter 3, Dog Model. After placement into treatment groups, VAC and ENR protocols were started, and cognitive testing was conducted for 19 months while treatment was ongoing.

# **Treatment Groups**

The total errors made by each dog during baseline testing were summed and used to rank animals according to total error scores. These cognitive test scored were used to place animals into one of four treatment groups, making sure that groups were balanced by baseline performance and age. These treatment groups included (1) immunization with Alum only (n = 8) (C/C), (2) ENR with immunization with Alum only (n = 8) (E/C), (3) immunization with fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$  and Alum (n = 8) (C/V), or (4) ENR with immunization with fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$  and Alum (n = 10) (E/V) (Table 5.2).

## **Behavioral Enrichment Procedure**

Dogs receiving ENR (groups E/C and B/V) were given a 20 min walk outdoors in groups of 3-4 animals three times a week. Play toys were rotated through their kennels on a weekly basis. ENR animals received cognitive enrichment involving additional testing procedures including: landmark discrimination learning, variable distance landmark discrimination, oddity discrimination learning and a second retest on landmark discrimination after ~16 months of treatment. For these cognitive tasks, only dogs receiving ENR were included however we were able to compare VAC and non-VAC dogs on each measure (Table 5.3).

## Immunization Procedure

Fibrillar A $\beta$  (provided by Dr. Charles Glabe, University of California at Irvine) was prepared by adding 500  $\mu$ I of phosphate buffer solution (PBS), pH 7.5, to 0.5 mg of peptide, and the sample was vortexed and incubated overnight at 37°C in a water bath before formulation with the adjuvant. To prepare A $\beta$  for immunization,

0.5 mg of fibrillar A $\beta$  (500 µI) was added to 50 µI of 2% aluminum hydroxide suspension (Accurate Chemical, Westbury, NY) and 450 µI of PBS and vortexed. Animals in the C/C and E/C groups received Alum only. Animals were immunized subcutaneously in the back of the neck and monitored for adverse reaction. Animals were boosted every month with an additional single injection for 18 months.

# **Treatment Cognitive Testing**

At predetermined time points during the study, animals were given tests to measure spatial attention (landmark discrimination learning), spatial memory (three-choice spatial testing), oddity learning, discrimination learning, and reversal learning (black/white discrimination and size discrimination) (Table 5.3). All tasks were performed as described in Chapter 1, Dog Model.

## Serum and CSF Collection

Blood samples were obtained at baseline, taken immediately before the first immunization to obtain a pre-immune sample, monthly for six months, and then every six months thereafter. Blood was collected in 10 cc collection tubes and centrifuged, and the supernatant (serum) used to assay anti-Aβ antibodies. Serum samples were thawed, aliquoted, and frozen again at -80°C for later use. Cerebral spinal fluid (CSF) was collect from each animal at the start of the study before the first immunization (baseline), 12 months after start of treatment, and at the time of euthanasia. CSF was drawn from the lateral ventricles, aliquoted, frozen, and were stored at -80°C for later use.

## **Euthanasia and Tissue Collection**

At the end of the study, animals were anesthetized with sodium pentobarbital (Nembutal). Blood was collected in 10 cc red top tubes and centrifuged, and the supernatant (serum) used to assay anti-Aβ antibodies. When animals were in deep surgical stage, the brains were rapidly removed. Procedures were performed in accordance with LRRI Institutional Animal Care and Use Committee protocols. The left hemisphere was placed in 4% paraformaldehyde at 4°C for 48 hours before transfer to PBS, pH 7.4 with 0.02% sodium azide and stored at 4°C. The right hemisphere was coronally sectioned and stored at -80°C.

# Serum IgG ELISA

A $\beta_{1-42}$  antibody response was measured over nine time points of the study by enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA). 96 well flat bottom plates (Microtiter Immunlon 2 HB, Fisher, cat# 14-245-61) were coated with 5 $\mu$ g/ml fibrillar A $\beta_{1-42}$  in 0.1M phosphate buffered saline (PBS) (pH 7.5) and incubated overnight at 4°C. Blank wells received PBS only. After incubation, plates were washed three times in Tris buffered saline with 0.05% Tween-20 (TBST) (pH 7.5). Plates were then blocked with blocking buffer (TBST with 3% bovine serum albumin (BSA)) and incubated for two hours at 37° on a plate rocker. Plates that were not used immediately after blocking were stored at 4°C until needed. Once blocked, plates were washed three times in TBST. Serum samples being used were serially diluted in 1:10 dilution of blocking buffer (0.3% BSA in 2mM TBST) to 1:100, 1:400. 1:800, and 1:1600. Antibody 6E10 (A $\beta_{1-16}$ , Covance, Dedham, MA; cat# SIG-39320) was used for standards and serially diluted to 1:10,000,

1:20,000, 1:40,000, 1:80,000, 1:160,000, and 1:320,000. Wells received 100µl of each sample, 6E10 antibody, or PBS. For a positive control and serum only control wells, 100 µl of 6E10 at 1:10,000 dilution and 1:200 dilution of sample was added, respectively. Plates were incubated for one hour at 37°C on a plate rocker. After three washes in TBST, 100 µl of horseradish peroxidase (HRP) conjugated secondary antibody diluted in blocking buffer was added to each well. Canine sample wells received anti-dog IgG-HRP (Bethyl Laboratories, Montgomery, TX; cat# A40-116P) as secondary, while standard and control wells received antimouse IgG-HRP (Santa Cruz Biotechnology, Santa Cruz, CA; cat# SC-2005). Plates were incubated with secondary antibody for one hour at 37°C on a plate Following three washes in TBST, 100µl of 1 Step Ultra 3, 3',5,5'tetramethylbenzidine solution (TMB) (Thermo Scientific, cat# 34028) (room temperature) was added to each well to start the reaction. TMB reaction was held for 3 minutes and then stopped by adding 100µl of 1N sulfuric acid. After 5 minutes when reaction has completely stopped, plates were read at 450 nm using a Multiscan FC plate reader (Thermo Scientific).

#### Frozen Tissue Extractions

Frozen tissue underwent a basic three step serial extraction before being used to measure Aβ content. Tissue first went through a phosphate buffered saline (PBS) extraction. 200mg of tissue was homogenized in 1 mL of 4° 1x PBS with complete protease inhibitor cocktail (PIC; with EDTA; Amresco, Solon, OH, cat# M222-1mL) (pH 7.4). Homogenization was done using a polytron at maximum speed. Raw homogenate was added into 1.5 mL centrifuge tubes and centrifuged

at 20,000 x g for 30 minutes at 4°C. Supernatant was collected and stored at -80°C while the pellet was saved and used for the following extraction by sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS). Here, room temperature 2% SDS with PIC (in water) was added to the PBS pellets. The total volume of 2% SDS added to the PBS pellet was determined by calculating 70% the volume of PBS raw homogenate. Samples were sonicated with 10x 0.5 second pulses with an amplitude of 20% (Fisher sonic Dismembrator, Model 500). Samples were centrifuged at the same conditions as stated earlier. Supernatant was collected and stored while the pellet was used for the following Formic Acid extraction. For the last extraction by formic acid, samples were diluted 1:40. First samples were diluted 1:20 in neutralization buffer (Tris Phosphate Buffer) followed by a 1:1 dilution in antigen capture (AC) buffer (0.02M) sodium phosphate buffer (pH=7), 0.4M NaCl, 0.02 M EDTA, 0.4% Block Ace (Serotec, Raleigh, NC), 0.2% BSA, 0.05% CHAPS, and 0.05% NaN3). Add 4° equal volume of 70% formic acid as that of SDS added to the PBS pellets to the SDS pellets. Samples were sonicated with 10x 0.5 second pulses with an amplitude of 20% and centrifuged at 20,000 x g for 30 minutes at 4°C. The underlying aqueous layer was collected and stored at -80°C for later use.

## CSF and Brain Aß ELISAs

Beta-amyloid (1-40, 1-42, and total) was measured in CSF and tissue by sandwich ELISA. Capture antibodies Ab42.5 (human sequence  $A\beta_{1-16}$ ) for  $A\beta_{1-40}$  capture, and 2.1.3 (end specific for  $A\beta_{1-42}$ ) were diluted to 10 µg/mL in PBS and added (50µL) to each well of a 384 well plate (Immulon, cat# 4HBX). Any unused wells were filled with 50 µL of PBS. Once loaded, plates were sealed with sealing tape

and incubated overnight at 4°C. Plates were then emptied and rinsed with 1X PBS. To block the plates, 100µL of Synblock (Serotec, cat# BUFO34C) was added to each well, sealed and incubated for 2 hours at room temperature on a plate rocker. Once blocked, plates were emptied and dried for two hours at room temperature. Plates not used the same day could be sealed and stored at 4° in a dessicator for later use. Before antigen capture, plates were washed twice in 1X PBS. Samples were then added (100µL) in triplicate and then plates were sealed and incubated overnight at 4°C. Fluid from wells was discarded and washed twice with 1X PBS and 1X PBST. Next, 100µL of biotinylated detection antibodies biotinylated 13.1.1 (end specific for Aβ<sub>1-40</sub>, and biotinylated 4G8 (human sequence Aβ<sub>17-24</sub>, Covance) diluted in detection buffer (DB) (0.02M sodium phosphate buffer (pH=7), 0.002% Thimerosal, 0.002M EDTA, 0.4M NaCl, and 1% BSA) was added to the plates, sealed, and incubated at room temperature for four to six hours. Following an incubation in detection antibody, plates were emptied, washed, and filled with 100µL of NeutrAvidin-horse radish peroxidase (Pierce Biotechnologies, Rockford, IL) diluted in DB. After incubating for two hours at room temperature, solution was discarded and plates were washed several times. For developing, a 1:1 mixture of TMB developing solution (Kirkegaard and Perry Laboratories, Gaithersburg, MD) was made and added (100µL) to each well and allow to incubate for about five minutes. Developing reaction was stopped by adding 100µL of stop buffer (5.6% O-Phosphoric Acid) to the wells and then plates were read with a BioTek multiwell plate reader at λ450nm. Total levels of Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and Aβ<sub>1-1</sub>

<sup>42</sup> were determined by calculating the sum of levels in each fraction (PBS, SDS, and FA).

### Plaque Load IHC

Tissue was stained for Aβ plaques by using anti-Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> (Invitrogen, Carlsbad, CA; cat# 44-344; 1:500), 6E10 (Covance, Dedham, MA; cat# SIG-39320; 1:1000), and PyroGlu3 (Novus Biological, Littleton, CO; cat# NBP1-44048; 1:500) (Table 5.4) antibodies. Tissue was pre-treated in 90% formic acid for 4 min and washed in Tris-buffered saline (TBS) (pH 7.5). Next, a 30 min treatment in 3% hydrogen peroxide and 10% methanol was done to block endogenous peroxidase activity. After two washes in TBS, sections were then washed in TBS with 0.1% Triton X-100 (Sigma X-100) and blocked in TBS with 0.1% Triton X-100 and 2% Bovine serum albumin for 30 min to block non-specific sites. Sections were then incubated with primary antibody overnight at room temperature. Following the primary antibody the tissue was incubated in biotinylated secondary antibody for rabbit or mouse (Vectastain Elite ABC kit, Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, CA; cat# PK-6101 (rabbit), PK-6102 (mouse)). After several washes sections were incubated for one hour in an avidin-biotin complex (Vectastain Elite ABC kit, Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, CA; cat# PK6101). Detection was visualized with 3'diaminobenzidine and hydrogen peroxide (DAB, Vector Labs, Burlington, CA; cat# SK4100). Sections were mounted on Superfrost/Plus slides (Labsco Scientific America, cat# LSA4951), left to dry, dehydrated, and coverslipped with 66m glass coverslips (Labsco Scientific America, cat# LS529J) using Depex mounting media (Electron Microscopy Sciences, cat# 13515). Appropriate controls included sections eliminating primary or secondary antibodies, and all were negative.

### Prussian Blue Staining

Prussian blue staining was used to identify microhemorrhages in PFCTX, OCTX, and Hippo tissue for all study cases. With this stain, only iron from hemosiderin containing microglia in the extracellular matrix is colorized (indicative of microhemorrhages). Prior to staining, tissue was mounted onto Labsco Superfrost/Plus slides and air dried overnight. Slides were rehydrated in distilled water for 30 seconds and then incubated in 2% potassium ferrocyanide with 2% 6N concentrated HCI (made in distilled water) for 30 minutes. After incubation, slides were rinsed twice in distilled water for five minutes each and then once in tap water for another five minutes. Once rinsed, slides were incubated in filtered 1% neutral red solution (J.T. Baker, cat# R746-03) (mixed overnight) for two minutes. Tissue was rinsed three times in tap water for 1 minute each, and dehydrated by dipping slides four times in 95% ethanol and four times in 100% ethanol. Slides were cleared twice in xylene for five minutes each and then coverslipped with Depex mounting media.

# Baseline Comparison for Plaque Load and Prussian Blue

We were interested in estimating the extent of  $A\beta$  pathology and microhemorrhages in our dogs prior to the start of treatment to characterize changes in pathology over time and with immunotherapy/behavioral enrichment. We selected 10 archive cases (Table 5.5) that ranged in age from 10.8 to 13.5 years to compare changes in plaque loads and number of microhemorrhages

before treatment to after 19 months of treatment, particularly with ENR study animals. These archive cases had no previous treatment or cognitive testing done. Tissue for archive cases were collected using the same methods as the study cases.

Immunohistochemistry was used to measure total A $\beta$ , A $\beta_{1-42}$ , and PyroGlu3 plaque loads in the PFCTX and PCTX and was conducted in the same manner as with study case tissue. Prussian Blue staining was used to count the number of microhemorrhages in the PFCT and OCTX regions of the brain and was done in the same manner as with study case tissue.

# Image Analysis for Plaque Load and Prussian Blue

To quantify the extent of Aβ plaque labeling, images were captured using ImagePro 6.3 with an Olympus Q-Color 5 camera on an Olympus BX51 microscope at 20x objective uniformly, five of the superficial layers and five of the deep layer. Quantification was done by image analysis using ImageJ to yield load values, the percent area occupied by positive labeling (Figure 5.1). A threshold was identified for each antibody/marker and applied to calculate a total average load of each image. The loads of all 10 images were averaged for each subject. These subject averages were then used to find a treatment group average for treatment group comparisons.

Quantification of Prussian blue staining entailed manually counting microhemorrhages in each tissue sample at 20X objective. Prussian blue labeling must have been within 2 cell diameters of a blood vessel to be considered a microhemorrhage (Figure 5.2). Counts were totaled for each subject in each brain

region. For each brain region subject averages were used to calculate a treatment group average to be used for treatment group comparisons.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

Table 5.1. Dogs used in the Study

| Dog ID | Sex | Date of Birth | Baseline<br>Date | Age at<br>Baseline (mo) | Date of<br>Death | Age at<br>Death<br>(mo) |
|--------|-----|---------------|------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|
| 1625A  | М   | 9/16/1997     | 4/18/2010        | 151.1                   | 9/20/2010        | 156.2                   |
| 1625C  | M   | 9/16/1997     | 4/18/2010        | 151.1                   | 7/23/2010        | 154.3                   |
| 1628A  | M   | 1/3/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 147.6                   | 6/20/2012        | 173.7                   |
| 1628C  | M   | 1/3/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 147.6                   | 6/18/2012        | 173.6                   |
| 1633D  | M   | 4/27/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 143.8                   | 4/26/2012        | 168.1                   |
| 1633S  | F   | 4/27/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 143.8                   | 6/20/2012        | 169.9                   |
| 1635A  | M   | 6/9/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 142.4                   | 7/23/2010        | 145.5                   |
| 1635S  | F   | 6/9/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 142.4                   | 2/26/2012        | 164.7                   |
| 1635T  | F   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 142.4                   | 4/11/2012        | 166.2                   |
| 1636V  | F   | 6/28/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 141.8                   | 6/7/2011         | 155.4                   |
| 1637B  | M   | 8/21/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140.7                   | 6/18/2012        | 166.8                   |
| 1637T  | F   | 7/29/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140.7                   | 6/19/2012        | 166.8                   |
| 1638U  | F   | 8/20/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140                     | 9/2/2010         | 144.5                   |
| 1639B  | M   | 8/21/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140                     | 6/19/2012        | 166.1                   |
| 1639C  | M   | 8/21/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140                     | 6/18/2012        | 166                     |
| 1639T  | F   | 8/21/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140                     | 6/18/2012        | 166                     |
| 1639W  | F   | 8/20/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 140                     | 6/19/2012        | 166.1                   |
| 1640B  | M   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 6/19/2012        | 165.5                   |
| 1640C  | M   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 6/19/2012        | 165.5                   |
| 1640S  | F   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 5/17/2012        | 164.4                   |
| 1640U  | F   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 8/26/2011        | 155.7                   |
| 1640V  | F   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 4/18/2011        | 151.4                   |
| 1640W  | F   | 9/12/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 139.4                   | 5/11/2012        | 164.2                   |
| 1641A  | M   | 9/12/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 139.3                   | 6/20/2012        | 165.4                   |
| 1641B  | M   | 9/12/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 139.3                   | 6/18/2012        | 165.3                   |
| 1641T  | F   | 9/12/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 139.3                   | 8/22/2010        | 143.4                   |
| 1641U  | F   | 9/8/1998      | 4/18/2010        | 139.3                   | 4/15/2011        | 151.2                   |
| 1641V  | F   | 9/12/1998     | 4/18/2010        | 139.3                   | 6/18/2012        | 165.3                   |
| 1642A  | M   | 7/24/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.9                   | 6/20/2012        | 155                     |
| 1642B  | М   | 7/24/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.9                   | 6/20/2012        | 155                     |
| 1642S  | F   | 7/24/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.9                   | 12/29/2011       | 149.3                   |
| 1643C  | M   | 7/24/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.9                   | 7/2/2010         | 131.4                   |
| 1643T  | F   | 7/26/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.8                   | 6/20/2012        | 154.9                   |
| 1645A  | M   | 8/10/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.4                   | 6/20/2012        | 154.5                   |
| 1645T  | F   | 8/10/1999     | 4/18/2010        | 128.4                   | 6/19/2012        | 154.4                   |
| 1646T  | F   | 10/16/1999    | 4/18/2010        | 126.1                   | 6/18/2012        | 152.2                   |
| 1646U  | F   | 10/16/1999    | 4/18/2010        | 126.1                   | 6/18/2012        | 152.2                   |
| D009   | М   | 12/8/1996     | 4/18/2010        | 160.4                   | 7/9/2011         | 175.1                   |
| D012   | F   | 11/12/1996    | 4/18/2010        | 161.3                   | 6/19/2012        | 187.3                   |
| D045   | F   | 9/15/1996     | 4/18/2010        | 163.2                   | 6/19/2012        | 189.2                   |

Table 5.2. Treatment Group Assignments

| Dog ID  | Treatment Group | Time on Treatment (mo) |
|---------|-----------------|------------------------|
|         |                 |                        |
| 1625A   |                 | 0                      |
|         |                 | 0                      |
|         | C/C             | 19.6                   |
| 1628C   | C/C             | 19.5                   |
|         | E/V             | 17.8                   |
| 1633S   | E/C             | 19.6                   |
| 1635A   |                 | 0                      |
| 1635S   | E/V             | 15.8                   |
| 1635T   | C/V             | 17.3                   |
| 1636V   | Ε/V             | 7.1                    |
|         | C/V             | 19.5                   |
| 1637T   | E/C             | 19.6                   |
| 1638U   |                 | 0                      |
| 1639B   | E/V             | 19.6                   |
| 1639C   | C/V             | 19.5                   |
| 1639T   | C/C             | 19.5                   |
| 1639W   | C/C             | 19.6                   |
| 1640B   | E/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | C/C             | 19.6                   |
|         | C/V             | 18.5                   |
|         | E/C             | 9.8                    |
| 1640V   | E/C             | 5.5                    |
|         | C/C             | 18.3                   |
|         | E/C             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/C             | 19.5                   |
| 4 2 4 4 |                 | 0                      |
| 1641U   | E/C             | 5.4                    |
|         | C/C             | 19.5                   |
|         | C/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | C/V             | 13.9                   |
| 1643C   |                 | 0                      |
|         | C/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/V             | 19.5                   |
|         | C/C             | 19.5                   |
|         | E/C             | 8.2                    |
|         | C/V             | 19.6                   |
|         | E/V             | 19.6                   |

Table 5.3. Cognitive Testing Timeline

|  | Time    |       |  |  |  |  |
|--|---------|-------|--|--|--|--|
|  | Between | Study |  |  |  |  |
| Study Event                                    | Boosts  | Month |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline                                       |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Time B1                       |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Blood Biochemistry - Time B1                   |         | -6.0  |  |  |  |  |
|  |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Physical and Neurological Examinations Time B1 |         | -6.0  |  |  |  |  |
| Pretraining - Phase 1                          |         | -6.0  |  |  |  |  |
| Reward Approach Learning                       |         | -6.2  |  |  |  |  |
| Pretraining - Phase 3                          |         | -6.2  |  |  |  |  |
| Object Approach learning                       |         | -6.0  |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline CSF sample                            |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline - Object Discrimination Learning      |         | -4.8  |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline - Object Reversal Learning            |         | -4.6  |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline - 2 choice spatial learning           |         | -4.0  |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline - 3 choice spatial learning           |         | -3.7  |  |  |  |  |
| Baseline - 3 choice spatial memory             |         | -1.1  |  |  |  |  |
| Blood Biochemistry - Time B2                   |         | -0.7  |  |  |  |  |
| Treatment                                      |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 0                         |         | 0.7   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization-1                                 | 0       | 0.7   |  |  |  |  |
| Begin behavioral enrichment protoocol          |         | 0.7   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 2w                        |         | 1.2   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization-2                                 | 14      | 1.2   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 1m                        |         | 1.6   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 3                                 | 14      | 1.7   |  |  |  |  |
| Landmark Testing - Land0-Land4                 |         | 1.7   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 2m                        |         | 2.6   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 4                                 | 28      | 2.6   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 3m                        |         | 3.5   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 5                                 | 28      | 3.5   |  |  |  |  |
| Oddity Discrimination Learning                 |         | 4.2   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 4m                        |         | 4.5   |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 6                                 | 28      | 4.5   |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 5m                        |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 7                                 | 28      | 5.4   |  |  |  |  |
| Physical and Neurological Examinations         |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 6m                        |         |       |  |  |  |  |
| Immunization 8                                 | 28      | 6.3   |  |  |  |  |

Table 5.3, continued

| Blood Biochemistry 6 m                       |    | 6.3  |
|--|----|------|
| Immunization 9                               | 28 | 7.3  |
| Immunization 10                              | 28 | 8.2  |
| Time 1 - Size Discrimination Learning        | 20 | 8.4  |
| Time 1 - Size Reversal Learning              |    | 8.9  |
| Immunization 11                              | 28 | 9.1  |
| Time 1 - Spatial Acquisition                 |    | 10.0 |
| Immunization 12                              | 28 | 10.1 |
| Immunization 13                              | 28 | 11.0 |
| Immunization 14                              | 28 | 11.9 |
| Blood Biochemistry 12m                       |    | 11.9 |
| Physical and Neurological Examinations       |    | 11.9 |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 12m                     |    | 11.9 |
| CSF sample                                   |    | 12.1 |
| Time 1 - Spatial Memory                      |    | 12.4 |
| Immunization 15                              | 28 | 12.9 |
| Immunization 16                              | 28 | 13.8 |
| Immunization 17                              | 28 | 14.7 |
| Immunization 18                              | 28 | 15.7 |
| Time 2 - Landmark Variable Distance Retest   |    | 16.1 |
| Immunization 19                              | 28 | 16.6 |
| Time 2 - Black/White Discrimination Learning |    | 17.0 |
| Immunization 20                              | 28 | 17.5 |
| Blood Biochemistry 18m                       |    | 17.5 |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 18m                     |    | 17.5 |
| Time 2 - Black/White Reversal Learning       |    | 17.7 |
| Physical and Neurological Examinations       |    | 18.2 |
| Immunization 21                              | 28 | 18.5 |
| Time 2 - Spatial Memory                      |    | 19.1 |
| Immunization 22                              | 28 | 19.4 |
| BrdU injections once daily for 5 days        |    | 20.1 |
| Immunization 23                              | 28 | 20.3 |
| Serum and Plasma Imm 23m                     |    | 20.5 |
| Blood Biochemistry 24m                       |    | 20.5 |
| CSF sample immediately prior to euthanasia   |    | 20.5 |
| Euthanasia                                   |    | 20.5 |

Table 5.4. Antibodies used for Immunohistochemistry

| Antibody Name | Target    | Dilution | Secondary | Manufacturer     |
|---------------|-----------|----------|-----------|------------------|
| Aβ 1-42       | Αβ (42)   | 1:500    | Rabbit    | Invitrogen       |
| 6E10          | Αβ (1-16) | 1:1000   | Mouse     | Covance          |
| PyroGlu3      | Αβ (3 pE) | 1:500    | Mouse     | Novus Biological |

Table 5.5. Pre-Treatment Dogs used in the study

| Dog ID | Sex | Date of Birth | Date of Death | Age at Death (mo) |
|--------|-----|---------------|---------------|-------------------|
|        |     |               |               |                   |
| 1425S  | F   | 11/26/1983    | 6/3/1997      | 162.4             |
| 1470S  | F   | 1/22/1986     | 6/11/1997     | 136.7             |
| 1485V  | F   | 12/1/1986     | 4/1/1999      | 148.1             |
| 1509S  | F   | 3/2/1988      | 12/18/1998    | 129.6             |
| 1580S  | F   | 5/15/1991     | 12/11/2002    | 139.0             |
| 1634U  | F   | 6/7/1998      | 1/29/2010     | 139.9             |
| 1634V  | F   | 6/7/1998      | 4/7/2009      | 130.1             |
| 1639U  | F   | 8/21/1998     | 4/6/2010      | 139.6             |
| 1639V  | F   | 8/21/1998     | 2/17/2010     | 138.0             |
| D304   | F   | 7/30/1991     | 12/23/2002    | 136.9             |

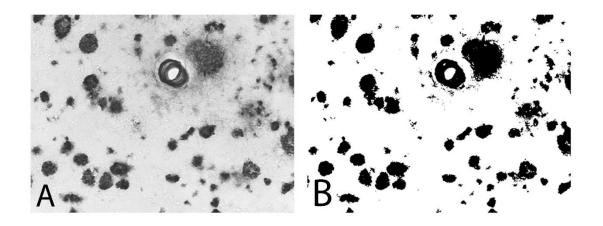


Figure 5.1. Quantification of  $A\beta$  Plaque loads.

Black and white image taken of 6E10 labeled tissue (A) and the same capture that has been thresholded so that only positive labeling is seen in black (B). This threshold is used to obtain a measure of total area occupied by positive labeling for 6E10.

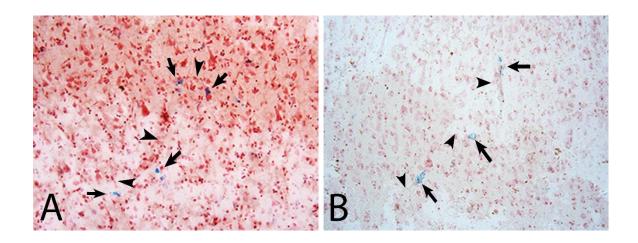


Figure 5.2. MHs in the FCTX of AD and aged canine.

Aged canines show MHs just as seen in aged humans. Arrows point to MHs in FCTX tissue stained with Prussian Blue of a human with AD (A) and of an aged canine PFCTX (B). Arrowheads point to blood vessel associated with each neighboring MH. Bleed labeling must have been within 2 cell diameters of a blood vessel to be considered a microhemorrhage.

#### **CHAPTER SIX: Results**

# Cognitive Outcomes

# Landmark Discrimination Learning

All dogs receiving ENR were given the landmark discrimination task. Thus, a comparison between dogs receiving the vaccine could be compared to those not receiving the vaccine, with all dogs being behaviorally enriched. Testing began 1 month after the first vaccination and 2 weeks after the first boost.

In the 18 (n=10 E/V, n=8 C/V) dogs that completed landmark 0, a significantly higher error score was observed in the dogs provided with the vaccine relative to the dogs receiving behavioral enrichment alone (t(16)=2.7 p=0.016) (Figure 6.1). However, based on our previous research, rather than the vaccinated dogs doing more poorly, this effect is due to significantly lower error scores in all dogs that was pronounced in the E/C group when compared to previous studies of similarly aged dogs (276). In landmark 1 discrimination learning, no significant group effects were observed (t(16)=1.45 p=0.17). Interestingly, in landmark 1 learning, two of the vaccinated dogs made over 100 errors to learn the task whereas the average error scores for the E/C condition was 9.88+/-4.74 and for the remaining dogs on E/V condition averaging 5.0 +/- 1.46 errors. Scores of over 100 errors are typical of untreated aged animals as previously reported (275, 276). A differential vaccine effect was also not observed for landmark 2 (2 cm distance) (t(14)<1 p=0.77) or landmark 4 (4 cm distance) (t(14)<1 p=0.48). A similar outcome was noted if a repeated measures general linear models approach is used to detect differential effects of the vaccine across all landmark tasks although the effect of distance on

error scores overall was significant (F(3,42)=2.8 p=0.05) suggesting the further distances resulted in higher error scores reflecting increasing difficulty of the task (Figure 6.1).

The variable distance landmark test was conducted for a period of 20 days with either 1, 2 or 4 cm distances appearing each day, four times/day for a total of 12 trials/day. The total number of errors made during the 20 days of testing was not different between the E/V nor E/C groups (t(13)<1 p=0.53). Next, the accuracy was calculated for individual distances for each dog as further distances are more difficult for animals to detect proximity to the correct response. All dogs performed between 62-72% correct with little variability across distances. A repeated measures general linear models analysis confirmed a lack of main effect of distance (F(2,24)=2.2 p=0.133) and of treatment group (F(1,12)<1 p=0.53). The interaction, was also not significant (F1,12)< 1 p=0.78) (Figure 6.2). This is contrast to previous reports of the variable distance landmark task varying as a function of distance (177).

After 15.2 months of treatment, 4 E/C and 8 E/V dogs were given a second assessment of the landmark variable distance task for 240 trials. There was a significant effect of distance of the landmark and error scores such that longer distances led to greater numbers of errors (F(2,20)=12.90 p=<.0005). There were no differences between the group receiving the vaccine (E/V) and the control group (E/C) or an interaction between distance and treatment condition (data not shown).

# Oddity Discrimination Learning

A comparison was made between the 8 vaccinated (E/V) vs 10 nonvaccinated (E/C) dogs on the oddity task after 4.3 months of treatment with all dogs having behavioral enrichment. When individual oddity problems were analyzed using t-tests to compare the two groups we did not see any significant differences. For oddity 1, 7 E/C dogs and 9 E/V dogs reached criterion levels of responding (t(14)<1 p=n.s.). For oddity 2, 7 E/C dogs and 9 E/V dogs learned the task (t(14)=1.40 p=0.18). For oddity 3, 6 E/C dogs and 9 E/V dogs learned but no significant differences were observed (t(13)<1 p=n.s.). Last, for oddity 4, 6 E/C dogs and 9 E/V dogs learned but error scores were similar (t(13)=1.37 p=0.20). In a second repeated measures analysis (4 oddity tasks) using only dogs that were able to reach criterion levels of responding on all tasks, the two groups (E/C vs E/V) were compared. There was a significant main effect of the oddity task (3,39)=4.75 p=0.006) suggesting increasing difficulty, but no treatment group by oddity task interaction (F(3,39)=0.39 p=0.76). Overall there were no treatment group differences (F(1,13)=3.41 p=0.088)(data not shown).

# **Discrimination and Reversal Learning**

After 7.6 months of treatment, all dogs were given a size discrimination and reversal learning problem. This task allowed us to compare all 4 treatment groups and test the hypothesis that the combined treatment led to greater cognitive benefits than either treatment alone and as compared to controls. All dogs still on study learned the size discrimination problem. Using a univariate analysis of variance (behavioral enrichment, vaccine), there was no significant effect of the

vaccine alone (F(1,30)<1 p=n.s.), the behavioral enrichment alone (F(1,30)=0.36 p=0.55) nor the interaction of the two treatments (F(1,30)<1 p=n.s.). For size reversal learning, 28 dogs in total learned the task. No significant improvements in the vaccine group alone (F(1,28)=0.33 p=0.57), the behavioral enrichment group alone (F(1,28)=0.98 p=0.33) nor in the combination group (F(1,30)=0.029 p=0.87) was observed (data not shown).

We next compared baseline levels of discrimination and reversal learning to size discrimination learning to determine if there was a maintenance of function in treated animals. In this repeated measures analysis, we observed a significant effect of time (or of task difficulty) between baseline discrimination learning and size discrimination learning (F(1,26)=10.74 p=0.003) with error scores being higher on the size task. No group differences nor a group by time interaction was observed suggesting no treatment effects on the maintenance of discrimination learning (data not shown). Similarly for reversal learning, there was a significant effect of time (or of task difficulty) overall (F(1,24)=17.1 p<.0005) with size reversal leading to higher error scores but no main effects of each treatment nor a time by group interaction (data not shown).

After 16.1 months of treatment, all dogs on the study were given the final discrimination learning and reversal tasks, black/white discrimination and black/white reversal learning. On the black/white discrimination learning task, 7 C/C, 4 E/C, 3 C/V and 7 E/V animals were able to reach criterion. There was no main effect of the vaccine (F(1,21) = 1.49 p=0.24), the behavioral enrichment (F(1,21)=0.07 p=0.80) nor a significant combination treatment effect (F(1,21)=0.12)

p=0.73) (data not shown). Similarly, of the 6 C/C, 4 E/C, 3 C/V and 6 E/V dogs able to reach criterion on the black/white reversal learning task, no main effect of the vaccine (F(1,19)=0.32 p=0.58), of the behavioral enrichment (F(1,19)=0.79 p=0.40) nor of the combination treatment (F(1,19)=3.26 p=0.09) was observed (data not shown).

To detect any treatment effects over time (i.e. a possible maintenance of function) we compared baseline object discrimination to size discrimination and to black/white discrimination only in animals able to reach criterion for all 3 tasks. Overall there was a significant increase in error scores over time in all groups (F(2,32)=3.4 p=0.05) suggesting both an aging effect and an increase in task difficulty but no effect of the vaccine (F(2,32)=0.11 p=0.90) or of the behavioral enrichment alone (F(2, 32) =0.56 p=0.58). Interestingly, there was a significant effect of the combination treatment group (F(2, 32)=4.0 p=0.03) and as can be seen in Figure 6.3A, the combination group had the lowest average error scores. Reversal learning also showed a significant main effect of time in dogs that could learn the problem (F(2,30)=10.7 p<.0005) but there were no main effects of the vaccine alone (F(2,30)=2.8 p=0.08) or the behavioral enrichment alone (F(2,30)=0.09 p=0.91) nor of the combination treatment (F(2,30)=1.12 p=0.34) on change in error scores over time (Figure 6.3B). Interestingly, as can be seen in Figure 6.3B, the E/V group had the highest average error scores on reversal learning, whereas the two single treatment groups showed lower error scores.

### Spatial Acquisition and Memory

Once dogs had been treated for 9.4 months, they were retested on the 3 choice spatial memory problems. At this time, dogs were given 50 days maximum to sequentially re-acquire the task at progressively increasing delays beginning with a 5 second delay. A multivariate analysis of variance was used to determine whether group differences were present with the initial re-learning at a 5 second delay. In this analysis, 7 C/C dogs, 4 E/C dogs, 7 C/V dogs and 7 E/V dogs reached criterion levels of responding. No significant main effects of the vaccine (F(1,25)=0.577 p=0.46), of behavioral enrichment (F(1,25)=1.83 p=0.19) nor of the combined treatment (F(12,25)=0.039 p=0.85) was observed (data not shown).

At the end of spatial acquisition testing, dogs were given a variable spatial memory task where the delays of 20, 70 or 110 seconds could occur on a single day. On this phase of the test, 8 C/C, 4 E/C, 8 C/V and 8 E/V dogs completed all 240 trials. The main effect of the delay interval on accuracy was marginally significant (F(2,48)=2.91 p=0.06) but no delay by vaccine group (F(2,48)=0.71 p=0.50), no delay by behavioral enrichment group (F(2,48)=1.11 p=0.34) nor a delay by vaccine group by behavioral group interaction (F(2,48)=1.26 p=0.29) was found. Thus, neither treatment alone or in combination resulted in improved spatial memory (Figure 6.4A and B).

A third and final test of spatial memory alone (without the acquisition phase) was initiated after 18.1 months of treatment. For this test, 8 C/C, 4 E/C, 5 C/V and 6 E/V dogs remained on study. The overall effect of delay on accuracy was blunted in this last test (F(2,38)=2.85 p=.07) most likely due to the smaller sample size.

There was no delay by vaccine group effect (F(2,38)=0.72 p=0.49) or delay by behavioral enrichment group effect (F(2,38)=0.31 p=0.74). Interestingly, there was an interaction between the delay interval accuracy in the combination treatment group (F(2,38)=3.62 p=0.04). Figure 6.4C shows that this was primarily due to the poorer performance of the E/C and C/V groups at the short 20 second delay whereas the C/C and E/V groups showed a progressive decline in accuracy from 20 to 110 seconds delays.

To detect any changes in spatial memory as a function of treatment over the 18 months of the study, a repeated measures analysis was used for each delay interval separately (20,70,110s). At the 20 second delay (F(2,36)=16.12 p<.0005), the 70 second delay (F(2,36)=5.51 p=0.008) and the 110 second delay (F(2,36)=17.32 p<.0005) there was an overall decrease in accuracy over time suggesting an aging effect. There was no apparent maintenance of spatial memory over time as a function of treatment (Figure 6.4 D, E, F).

# IgG Anti-fibrillar Aβ Antibody Response in Serum

To determine if the anti-fibrillar A $\beta$  given to VAC treated animals induced an immune response, we measured fibrillar A $\beta$ 1-42 antibody titers (Figure 6.5). Past active vaccine studies showed an increase in A $\beta$  antibody titers in treated animals (177). Therefore, we hypothesized the C/V and E/V groups would have an increase in A $\beta$  antibody titers over time. At baseline, there were low and variable levels of anti-A $\beta$  titers in serum across dogs. Thus, to reduce individual variability of measurements due to baseline titers and to allow comparisons across groups over time, the difference between each time point measure of anti-A $\beta$  titers from

baseline was calculated. Similar to previous studies, fibrillar A $\beta$  antibody titers significantly increased over time in VAC animals (F(1,19)=12.5 p=0.002) (Figure 6.5A). No main effect of behavioral enrichment was seen on antibody titers (F(1,19)=1.16 p=0.30). Further, there was no interaction between the two treatments (F(1,19)=1.32 p=0.26). While antibody titers in the combination treatment group did increase over time, as can be seen in Figure 6.5B, the maximum response did not reach that of the vaccine only group (Figure 6.5A). Post hoc tests show that at time 23 months the combination group had lower titers (p=0.018, LSD). Additionally, the antibody titer response in the combination treatment group was delayed about 2 months (Figure 6.5A).

# CSF Aβ

CSF A $\beta$  levels are lower in AD compared with non-demented elderly controls as A $\beta$  from the periphery deposits in the brain decreasing CSF A $\beta$  and increasing brain A $\beta$  and cognitive impairment (for review, see (14)). In animal studies, mice receiving passive immunization with antibodies against soluble A $\beta$  experience an increase in CSF A $\beta$  (100). Additionally, dogs receiving active vaccination experienced a non-significant increase in CSF A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> and decrease in A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> (165). We hypothesized that CSF A $\beta$  levels would be higher in the C/V and E/V treatment groups compared to the C/C and E/C groups as a result of the VAC. CSF A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> and A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> were measured by sandwich ELISA. A significant increase in CSF A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> levels was seen in response to ENR (F(1,22)=5.76 p=0.03) (Figure 6.6A), while there was no effect of the vaccine (F(1,22)=0.41 p=0.53) (Figure 6.6B) or an interaction between the two treatments (F(1,22)=1.16 p=0.29) (Figure 6.7).

Though not significant, the E/V treatment group trended towards having the largest impact in increasing CSF A $\beta_{1-40}$  compared to all other treatment groups (Figure 6.7). No treatment effect was seen for ENR (F(1,22)=0.38 p=0.54) alone for A $\beta_{1-42}$  (Figure 6.8A). VAC had no treatment effect in lowering or raising CSF A $\beta_{1-42}$  over time (F(1,22)=0.40 p=0.40), but VAC animals did have significantly higher levels than non-VAC animals at 12 months (F(1,22)=8.089 p=0.008) (Figure 6.8B). Last, there was also no interaction treatment effect on CSF A $\beta_{1-42}$  for the two treatments over time (F(1,22)=0.06 p=0.81) (Figure 6.9).

### Aβ Plaque Load

Based on the previous canine vaccine study indicating that A $\beta$  plaque loads were decreased due to VAC, we hypothesized that animals from the C/V and E/V treatment groups would have decreased A $\beta$  plaque loads compared to non VAC animals (177). We also hypothesized that the E/V group would have a greater reduction in plaque load than the C/V group as an effect of the combination treatment approach. To test this hypothesis we measured the extent of plaques containing A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub>, total A $\beta$ , and pyroglutamate A $\beta$  in the PFCTX, OCTX, PCTX, and ECTX by immunohistochemistry.

## Aβ<sub>1-42</sub>

 $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaque load was measured in the PFCTX, OCTX, PCTX, and ECTX in all animals and compared between treatments. Plaque load was significantly decreased as a result of VAC (both C/V and E/V groups) in the PFCTX (F(1, 34)= 33.04 p= <0.001), OCTX (F(1, 34)= 14.92 p= 0.001), and PCTX (F(1, 33)= 14.06 p= 0.001), while no reduction was seen in the entorhinal cortex (ECTX) (F(1, 34)=

1.89 p= 0.39) (Figure 6.10). Compared to the C/C group, the C/V group showed a significantly lower A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque load in the PFCTX (Bonferroni, p=<0.001), OCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.04), and PCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.02) (Figure 6.10). However there was no significant difference between the C/C and C/V groups when comparing plague loads in the ECTX (Bonferroni, p=1.00) (Figure 6.10). No significant reduction in Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaque load was seen as an effect of ENR in the OCTX (F(1,34)=0.19 p=0.67), PCTX (F(1,33)=2.21 p=0.15), or ECTX (F(1,34)=0.754 p=0.39) (Figure 6.10). However, a reduction in the PFCTX due to ENR trended towards significance (F(1,34)=3.87 p=0.06) (Figure 6.10). Similarly, when looking at individual treatment groups, the E/C group had a significantly lower plague load compared to the C/C group in the PFCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.02), while no difference was seen in the OCTX (Bonferroni, p=1.00), PCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.55), or ECTX (Bonferroni, p=1.00) (Figure 6.10). No additive effects were seen between the VAC and ENR in reducing Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaque load in the OCTX (F(1,34)=0.14 p=0.71), PCTX (F(1,33)=1.18 p=0.29), or ECTX (F(1,34)=0.18p=0.68) (Figure 6.10). Statistically by two way ANOVA, there was a significant additive effect of VAC and ENR in decreasing Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaque load in the PFCTX (F(1,34)=6.54 p=0.02), however by post hoc the E/V treatment group did not have a lower plaque load than the C/V group, (p=1.000). In the presence of active vaccine, the ENR group provides no additional benefit. But, where there was no vaccine, the ENR treatment makes a difference such that Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaque load is lower. In other words, there is no additional effect of behavioral enrichment on the

vaccine group, but in the absence of vaccine, ENR resulted in lower A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaques compared to the C/C group.

### Total Aβ

Total Aβ (6E10) plague load was measured in the PFCTS, OCTX, PCTX, and ECTX in all animals. A significant decrease in total Aβ plagues was seen due to VAC (both C/V and E/V groups) in all brain regions (PFCTX, F(1,34)= 52.91 p= <0.001; OCTX, F(1,34)= 13.65 p= 0.001; PCTX, F(1,33)= 10.70 p= 0.003; ECTX, (F(1, 34) = 6.60 p = 0.02) (Figure 6.11). When comparing the C/V group to C/C animals, C/V dogs had lower plague loads in the PFCTX, OCTX, and PCTX (Bonferroni: p=<0.005, p=0.05, p=0.01 respectively) (Figure 6.11). ENR did not have an effect on the reduction of total AB plague load in any of the examined regions (PFCTX, F(1,34)=2.95 p=0.10; OCTX, F(1,34)=0.34 p=0.57; PCTX, F(1,33)=2.82 p=0.10; ECTX, F(1,34)=.23 p=0.64) (Figure 6.11). Though there was no overall effect due to ENR, the E/V group did have lower total Aβ plaque loads compared to the C/C group in the PFCTX, OCTX, and PCTX (Bonferroni: p=<0.001; p=0.05; p=0.01 respectively) (Figure 6.11). No additive effects were seen between VAC and ENR in decreasing total AB plaque loads from any of the PFCTX (F(1,34)=1.78 p=0.19), OCTX (F(1,34)=0.13 p=0.73), PCTX (F(1,33)=3.26p=0.08), or ECTX (F(1,34)=0.03 p=0.86) (Figure 6.11). The combination group, E/V, did however have decreased total Aβ plaque loads compared to controls, C/C (Figure 6.11). Decreased total Aβ plaque loads was seen in the PFCTX (p=<0.001), OCTX (p=0.03), and PCTX (p=0.01) (Bonferroni) (Figure 6.11).

#### Pyroglutamate Modified Aß

Previous immunotherapy studies did not look into the effects of the treatment on post-translationally modified AB. Since post translationally modified Aβ, more specifically AβpE3, is considered to be a more toxic and chronobiologically older form of AB, we tested our vaccine on its ability to reduce this form of A\(\beta\). Here we measured A\(\beta\)pE3 plagues loads in the PFCTX, OCTX, PCTX, and ECTX in all study animals. We hypothesized that VAC would significantly reduce AβpE3 plaque loads in all regions examined and more so in the E/V treatment group dogs. We found that VAC had a significant effect in decreasing AβpE3 plaques loads (Figure 6.12). AβpE3 plaque loads were decreased in PFCTX (F(1, 30)= 10.00 p= 0.004) and PCTX (F(1, 29)= 6.50 p= 0.02), while no change was seen in the OCTX (F(1, 30) = 2.32 p = 0.14) or ECTX (F(1, 30)= 3.13 p= 0.09) (Figure 6.12). The C/V group trended towards a significantly lower AβpE3 plaque load in the PCTX compared to that of the C/C group (Bonferroni, p=0.06) (Figure 6.12). No reduction in plaque load was seen in any regions examined due to ENR (PFCXT, F(1,30)=0.09 p=0.77; OCTX, F(1,30)=0.84 p=0.37; PCTX, F(1,29)=1.30 p=0.26; ECTX, F(1,30)=1.59 p=0.22) and or the combination therapy approach (PFCXT, F(1,30)=0.05 p=0.83; OCTX, F(1,30)=1.32 p=0.26; PCTX, F(1,29)=2.33 p=0.14; ECTX, F(1,30)=2.65 p=0.11) (Figure 6.12).

#### Comparison of Plaque Load Over Time Due to Treatments

As mentioned, PFCTX had lower  $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads as an effect of ENR that trended towards significance. In addition, though no ENR effect was

statistically seen in lowering total A $\beta$  plaque loads in the PFCTX and PCTX, the E/C treatment group did have significantly lower loads than the C/C group. What was unclear was if these lower plaque loads were due to a clearance of A $\beta$  or maintenance of pre-existing pathology by the ENR. In order to investigate this further, we used PFCTX and PCTX tissue of archive cases that were age matched to study cases at their baseline age and stained them for A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> and total A $\beta$ . The results would provide measurements that would represent the A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> and total A $\beta$  plaque loads of the study cases at baseline before treatment began.

In the PFCTX, a significant group effect was seen when comparing Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> (F(4, 44) = 9.447 p = < 0.001) (Figure 6.13), total A $\beta$  (F(4, 44) = 10.923 p = < 0.001) (Figure 6.14), and A $\beta$ pE3 (F(4, 44)= 9.752 p= 0.009) (Figure 6.15) plaque loads between the pre-treatment group to the study treatment groups. The pre-treatment group had significantly lower Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> (Bonferroni, p=0.050) (Figure 6.13) and total Aβ (Bonferroni, p=0.014) (Figure 6.14) plaque loads than the C/C group indicating that an increase in these plaque loads was seen with age. The plaque loads of the pre-treatment group did not statistically differ from the E/C group, suggesting that a maintenance effect due to the ENR was likely in keeping Aβ Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> (Bonferroni, p=1.000) (Figure 6.13) and total Aβ (Bonferroni, p=1.000) (Figure 6.14) plaque loads maintained compared to the C/C group (Figure 6.13). Similar results were seen in the PCTX. A significant group effect was seen when comparing A $\beta_{1-42}$  (F(4, 44)=4.780 p=0.003) (Figure 6.13), total A $\beta$  (F(4, 44)=3.297) p= 0.021) (Figure 6.14), and A $\beta$ pE3 (F(4, 44)=3.321 p= 0.020) (Figure 6.15) plaque loads between the pre-treatment group to the study treatment groups in the PCTX.

Compared to the C/C group, the pre-treatment group had significantly lower A $\beta_{1-42}$  (Bonferroni, p=035) (Figure 6.13) indicating that an increase in plaque load was seen with age. As seen in the PFCTX, the pre-treatment group A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque load did not differ significantly from the E/C group in the PCTX either, again suggesting a maintenance effect due to ENR was likely keeping A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads lower than the C/C group (Bonferroni, p=1.000 ) (Figure 6.13).

#### Soluble and Insoluble Brain Aß

We hypothesized that the levels of soluble and insoluble  $A\beta$  in the brain would be reduced due to VAC and that the E/V treatment group would show an even greater reduction. To test this hypothesis we measured PBS, SDS, and FA extracted  $A\beta_{1-40}$  and  $A\beta_{1-42}$  from the PFCTX, OCTX, PCTX and HIPPO regions of the brain by sandwich ELISA.

#### AB1-42

VAC significantly decreased A $\beta_{1-42}$  in the PBS, SDS and FA extracts of the PFCTX (PBS, F(1, 34)= 2.518 p= 0.016; SDS, F(1, 34)=31.244 p= <0.005; FA, F(1, 34)=5.610 p= 0.024) and OCTX (PBS, F(1, 34)= 5.782 p= 0.023; SDS, F(1, 34)= 14.451 p= 0.001; FA, F(1, 34)= 3.914 p= 0.057), while the PCTX and ECTX remained unchanged (Figure 6.13 A, C, E). No significant reduction was seen due to ENR in PBS, SDS or FA extracted A $\beta_{1-42}$  levels from any of the examined brain regions. However, ENR increased SDS extracted A $\beta_{1-42}$  in the HIPPO that trended towards significance (F(1,34)=3.514 p=0.071) (Figure 6.16 B, D,F). No combination treatment effect was seen with VAC and ENR, except for a decrease in SDS extractable A $\beta_{1-42}$  in the PFCTX that trended towards significance

(F(1,34)=3.461 p=0.073) and a significant increase in PBS extractable A $\beta_{1-42}$  in the HIPPO (F(1,34)=4.529 p=0.042). These results suggest that the VAC reduced soluble and insoluble levels of A $\beta_{1-42}$  in the PFCTX and OCTX. Additionally, the combination treatment may have been effective in breaking down SDS extractable A $\beta_{1-42}$  into a more soluble state leading to increased PBS extractable A $\beta_{1-42}$ .

#### <u>Aβ</u><sub>1-40</sub>

In addition to Aβ Aβ<sub>1-42</sub>, levels of soluble and insoluble forms of Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> were also measured. No significant decrease was seen due to VAC on Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> in any fraction from the PCTX. There was a significant decrease in Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> extractable by FA in the PFCTX (F(1, 34)=8.790 p= 0.006) and OCTX (F(1, 34)= 3.914 p= 0.057) (Figure 6.17 E). However, no significant reduction due to VAC was seen in PBS or SDS extractable A $\beta_{1-40}$  in either of these regions (Figure 6.17 A and C). An increase was seen in PBS extracted Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> due to VAC in the HIPPO (F(1, 34)= 5.433 p= 0.027) (Figure 6.17 A). ENR had no effect on increasing or decreasing PBS, SDS, or FA extractable Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> in any of the brain regions of interest (Figure 6.17 B, D, F). Additive effects of VAC and ENR were only seen with increasing SDS extractable  $A\beta_{1-40}$  in the PCTX (F(1,34)=6.150 p=0.019) and HIPPO (F(1,34)=12.465 p=.001). These results suggest that the VAC as well as combination treatment may have been effective in breaking down FA extractable Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> into a more soluble state leading to increased levels of PBS (VAC) or SDS (combo) extractable Aβ<sub>1-40</sub>.

#### $A\beta_{42/40}$ Ratio

The ratio of Aβ<sub>42/40</sub> was calculated as an indicator of AD pathology and onset of the disease (95, 217). A high Aβ<sub>42/40</sub> ratio would indicate a greater abundance of Aβ1-42 than Aβ1-40, while a low Aβ42/40 ratio would indicate greater Aβ 1-40 levels in the brain. We hypothesized a lower Aβ<sub>42/40</sub> ratio in the VAC animals since animals were vaccinated with fibrillar Aβ1-42 and a reduction of Aβ1-42 was expected. No significant changes were seen in the ratio of Aβ42/40 in the PBS, SDS, and FA extracted samples from the PCTX or OCTX (Figure 6.18 A, C, E). There was a significant decrease due to VAC seen in PBS (F(1, 34)= 15.732 p= <0.005) and SDS (F(1, 34)=29.668 p= <0.005) extractable  $A\beta_{42/40}$  ratio in the PFCTX (Figure 6.18 A and C). No increase or decrease due to ENR alone was observed (Figure 6.18 B, D, F). However, a decrease in the ratio is found in combination treatment of VAC and ENR in SDS extractable A\(\beta\_{42/40}\) ratio (F(1,34)=5.994 p=0.020). Interestingly, in the HIPPO, no increase or decrease due to VAC was found, but a significant increase due to ENR was detected in PBS extracted A $\beta_{42/40}$  ratio (F(1,34)=5.101 p=0.031) (Figure 6.18 B). There is also an additive effect due to VAC and ENR in increasing PBS extractable Aβ<sub>42/40</sub> ratio (F(1,34)=5.066 p=0.032) and increasing SDS extractable A $\beta_{42/40}$  ratio (F(1,34)=7.668 p=.010). These results suggest that the ratio of A $\beta_{42/40}$  was overall reduced in soluble extracts of the PFCXT due to VAC and the combination of VAC ENR. In the HIPPO, an increase in PBS extracted Aβ<sub>42/40</sub> is seen which could suggest the breakdown of less soluble forms seen in the SDS or FA extracts into

more soluble Aβ seen in the PBS extract. Collectively these results support the decrease in plaque loads seen in the PFCTX and HIPPO.

### Microhemorrhages

Based upon previous studies in transgenic mice (320, 335, 482-484) and human clinical trials (459) we hypothesized that C/V and E/V groups may have more microhemorrhages than the C/C and E/C groups due to the vaccine. To detect increased microhemorrhages, we stained sections from the PFCTX, OCTX, and HIPPO brain regions using Prussian blue, which detects iron in the extracellular matrix. Counts of the number of microhemorrhages were used to detect treatment associated differences.

The total number of bleeds across all brain regions ranged between 0 and 23. The most bleeds was seen in the PFCTX having a range from 1 to 10 bleeds, with the exception of one dog having 17 bleeds. This canine in particular was a female, started the study at the age of 11.6 years, and was in the E/C treatment group. The OCTX had similar bleed counts ranging from 0 to 7. Fewer bleeds were seen in the HIPPO with a range of 0 to 3, with the exception of two dogs that had 7 and 23 bleeds. The animal that experienced 7 bleeds was a male, started the study at the age of 12.3 years, and was in the C/C group. The other dog that experienced 23 bleeds in the HIPPO was a female, started the study at the age of 10.7 years, and was part of the E/V treatment group. Further, if a dog did show a bleed in the HIPPO, it usually occurred in the CA3 region compared to area CA1 or dentate gyrus. Neither ENR ( $\chi^2(1)$ =0.025 p=0.876) (data not show) nor VAC ( $\chi^2(1)$ =0.350 p=0.554) (Figure 6.19) significantly increased microhemorrhage

frequency in the PFCTX. Additionally no individual group effect was seen on increasing the number of microhemorrhage frequency ( $\chi^2(3)=0.984$  p=0.805) (Figure 6.20). There was also no change in the microhemorrhages in the HIPPO due to ENR ( $\chi^2(1)=0.355$  p=0.551) (data not shown), VAC ( $\chi^2(1)=0.078$  p=0.780) (Figure 6.19), or individual group ( $\chi^2(3)=0.853$  p=0.837) (Figure 6.20). In the OCTX, however, there was a statistically significant increase in microhemorrhages due to VAC ( $\chi^2(1)=6.501$  p=0.011) (Figure 6.19) and group effect ( $\chi^2(3)=8.372$ p=0.039) (Figure 6.20). Though an increase in bleeds was statistically seen due to VAC, neither the C/V nor E/V treatment groups show more microhemorrhages than the C/C animals (Figure 6.20). However fewer microhemorrhages were seen in the E/C animals in the occipital cortex compared to C/V animals (Figure 6.20). It is possible that this decrease in bleeds of the E/C group (non VAC animals) could have led to the statistically apparent higher frequency of bleeds due to VAC. No increase in the number of microhemorrhages was observed due to a combination treatment effect in the occipital cortex.

#### Comparison of Microhemorrhages Over Time Due to Treatments

With the finding that E/C group had fewer bleeds in the OCTX compared to the other treatment groups and C/C group, we wanted to determine whether ENR was reducing the number of bleeds seen or having a maintenance effect as observed with plaque loads To do this we used the same 10 archive cases as used for plaque load analysis that were age matched to study dogs at the start of the study (10.5-13.6 years) (Pre-Treatment). We stained PFCTX and OCTX tissue sections from these pre-treatment dogs with Prussian Blue.

The total number of bleeds in the PFCTX from this pre-treatment group of dogs ranged from 1 to 8, similar to numbers seen in the treatment groups and control group. Statistically, there was no group difference in microhemorrhage counts in the PFCTX between the pre-treatment group and the four study groups  $(\chi^2(4)=1.103 p=0.894)$  (Figure 6.21). In the OCTX, pre-treatment dogs only showed 0 to 3 microhemorrhages compared to the 0 to 7 range seen in the study dogs. There was the exception of one pre-treatment dog that had 5 bleeds. There was a group difference in microhemorrhage frequency between the groups including the Pre-Treatment group ( $\chi^2(4)=15.400$  p=0.004) (Figure 6.21). Additionally, the pre-treatment group showed approximately the same number of microhemorrhages as the E/C treatment group (Figure 6.21). While the C/C, C/V, and E/V treatment groups do not look to differ in number of bleeds, they do appear significantly higher than the pre-treatment and E/C groups. This would suggest that the E/C treatment is having a maintenance or protective effect against microhemorrhages in the occipital cortex while all other treatment groups experience more bleeds with age independently of the VAC.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

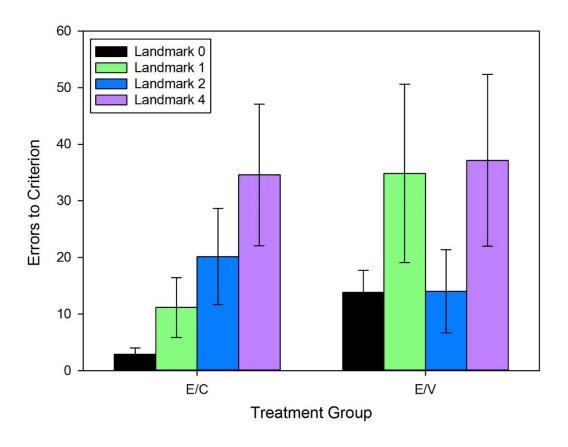


Figure 6.1. Landmark Discrimination Learning.

At Landmark 0, among, dogs that received ENR, dogs that received ENR with VAC (E/V) had higher error scores than dogs receiving ENR only (E/C) (t(16)=2.7 p=0.016). No group effect was seen for Landmarks 1,2, and 4. Overall, higher error scores occurring as the landmark distance (and thus task difficulty) increased (F(3, 42)=2.8 p=0.05).

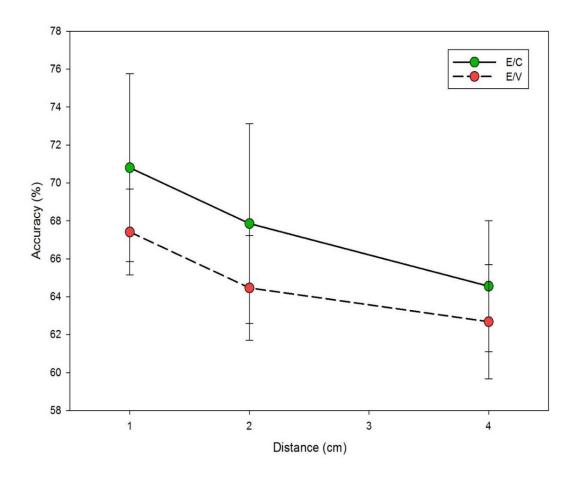
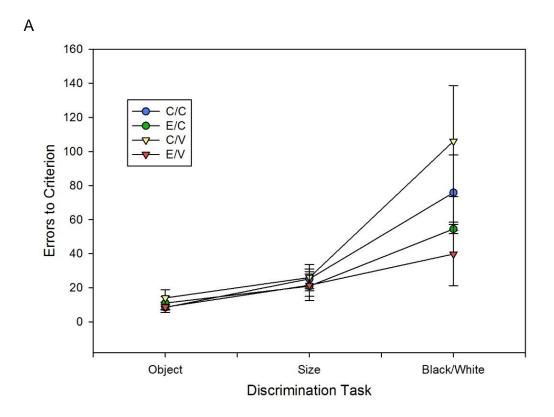


Figure 6.2. Variable distance landmark.

Dogs that received both VAC and ENR (E/V) did not differ in error scores for the variable distance landmark task compared to those receiving only ENR (E/C). Distance also had no effect on error scores during this task.



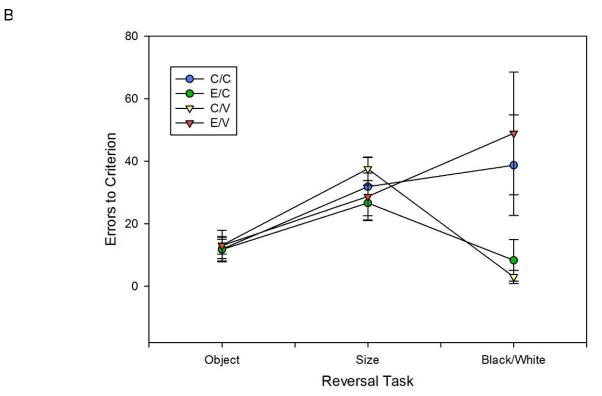


Figure 6.3. Discrimination and reversal learning over time.

(A) In discrimination learning, error scores increased over time in all groups (F(2,32)=3.4 p=0.05). No effect of the vaccine or of the behavioral enrichment alone was seen, however there was a significant effect of the combination treatment group (F(2, 32)=4.0 p=0.03). The combination treatment group had the lowest error scores. (B) Reversal learning also indicated an increase in error scores over time in all groups (F(2,30)=10.7 p<0.0005) 2 p=0.34). No treatment effects were seen on error scores over time for VAC, ENR, or the combination treatment. E/V treatment group had the highest error scores on reversal learning.

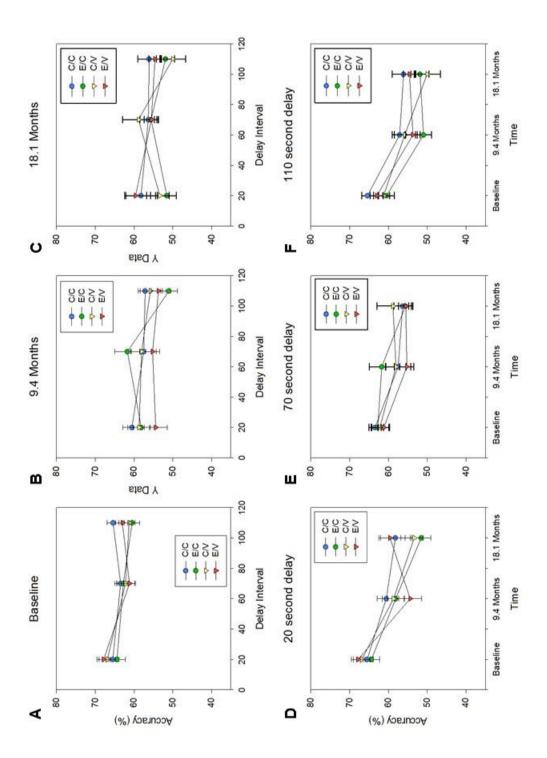
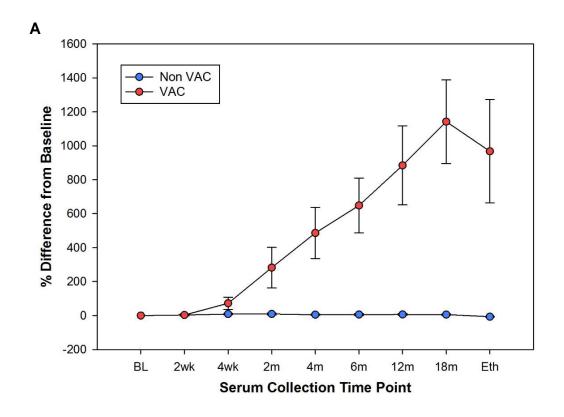


Figure 6.4. Variable delay spatial memory task.

(A) No difference between treatment groups was seen in the accuracy of performance across increasing delay intervals on the spatial memory task when tested at baseline. (B) When re-tested 9.4 months into treatment, there was no improvement observed due to VAC or ENR treatment alone or in combination. (C) Testing after 18.1 months into treatment indicated an interaction between delay interval and accuracy on the spatial memory task in the combination treatment group (F(2,38)=3.62 p=0.04). However, this may be due to the poor accuracy of the E/C and C/V groups during the 20s delay. (D,E,F) A decrease in accuracy over time was seen for each delay interval (20 second delay, F(2,36)=16.12 p<.0005; 70 second delay, F(2,36)=5.51 p=0.008; 110 second delay, F(2,36)=17.32 p<.0005).



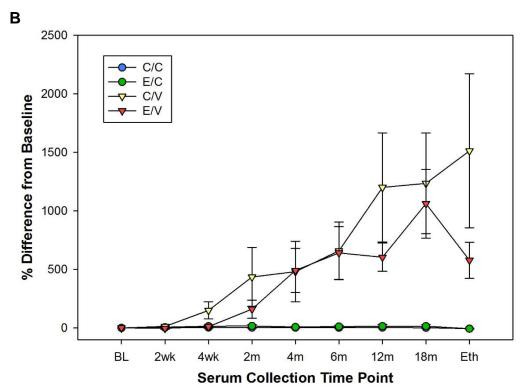
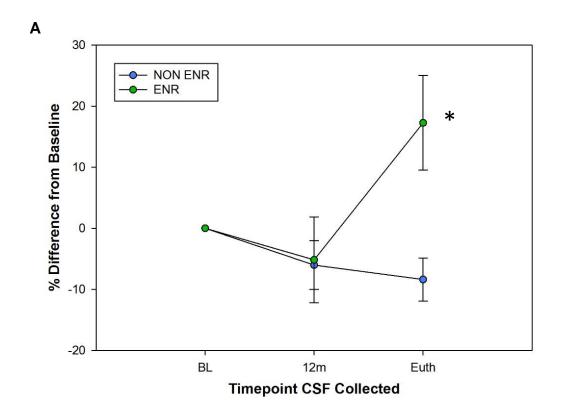


Figure 6.5. Anti-Aβ antibody titers over time as a function of treatment.

IgG response was measured in the serum of all animals over multiple timepoints from baseline to euthanasia. VAC animals developed an anti- Aβ IgG response over time (F(1,19)=12.5 p=0.002) and was maintained as a result of the active vaccine (A). When observing all treatment groups, both VAC groups (C/V and E/V) developed an antibody response and maintained it (B). However the E/V response to the vaccine was delayed and did not reach the same maximum titers as observed in dogs receiving the vaccine alone C/V.



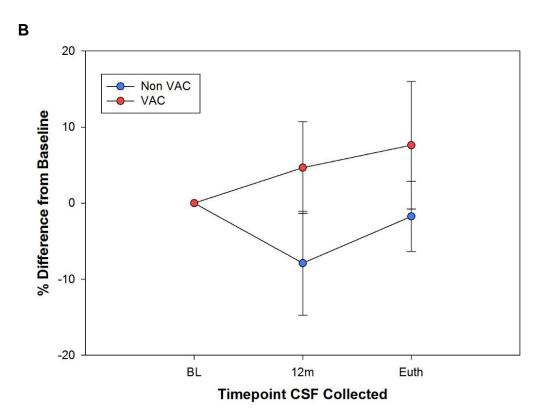


Figure 6.6. Change in average CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  over the course of treatment.

CSF A $\beta_{1-40}$  was measured in all dogs across three time points through the duration of treatment. ENR led to a significant increase in CSF A $\beta_{1-40}$  (F(1,22)=5.76 p=0.03) (\*) (A). VAC neither increased nor decreased the levels of A $\beta_{1-40}$  in CSF with the time points that were collected (B).

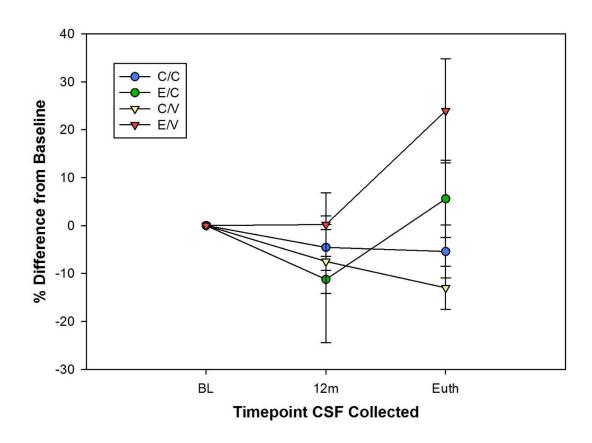
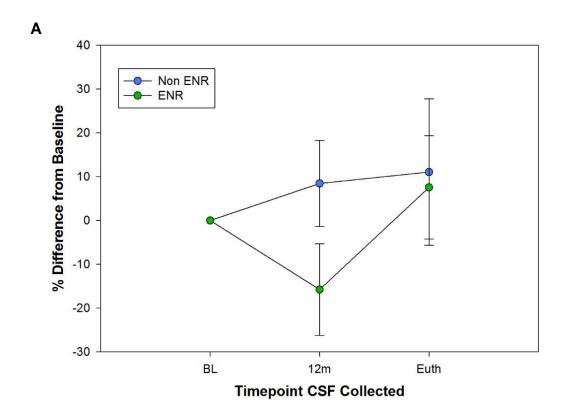


Figure 6.7. Change in average CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  over course of study in all four treatment groups.

No change in CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  was seen over time in any treatment group. However, the combination treatment group E/V did have the greatest increase in CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  by the end of the study.



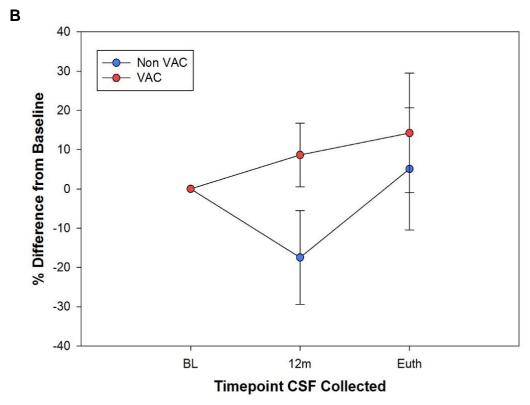


Figure 6.8. Change in average CSF Aβ1-42 over the course of treatment.

CSF  $A\beta_{1-42}$  was measured in all dogs across three time points through the duration of treatment. No systematic effects were seen due to any treatment (A, B).

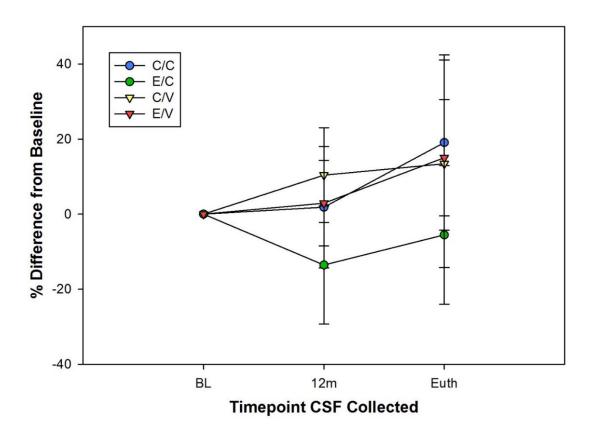


Figure 6.9. Change in average CSF A $\beta$ 1-42 over course of study in all four treatment groups.

None of the treatments significantly changed CSF  $A\beta1-42$  over time.

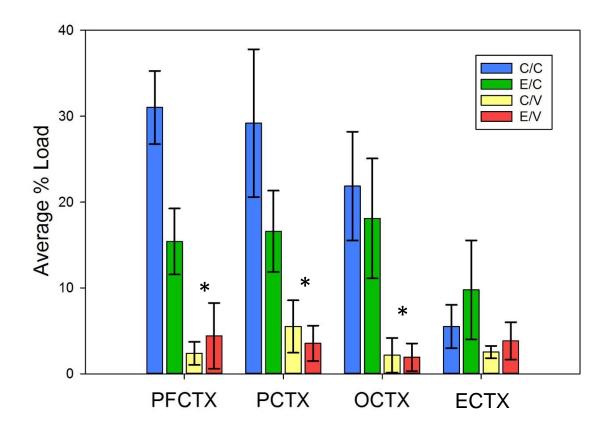


Figure 6.10. Average  $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads in PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and ECTX regions of the brain.

 $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads were reduced in most brain regions of VAC animals (C/V and E/V) (PFCTX (F(1, 34)= 33.04 p= <0.001); OCTX (F(1, 34)= 14.92 p= 0.001); PCTX (F(1, 33)= 14.06 p= 0.001) (\*). No additive effect was seen due to the combination of VAC and ENR (E/V). Though not as low as the C/V or E/V groups, E/C animals did have lower loads of  $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaques than the C/C group in the PFCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.02).

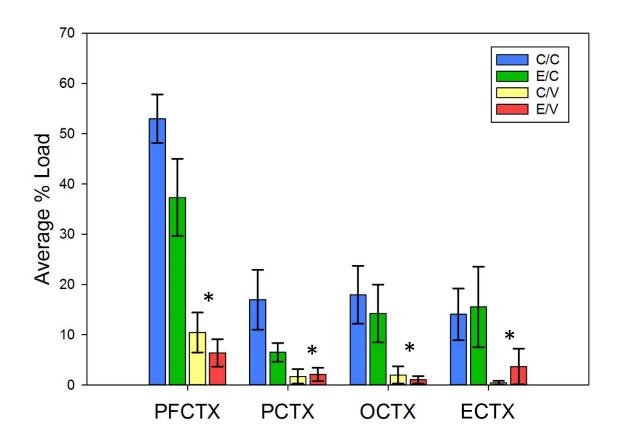


Figure 6.11. Average total A $\beta$  plaque loads in PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and ECTX regions of the brain.

Total A $\beta$  plaque load were reduced in the brains of VAC animals (C/V and E/V) (PFCTX, F(1,34)= 52.91 p= <0.001; OCTX, F(1,34)= 13.65 p= 0.001; PCTX, F(1,33)= 10.70 p= 0.003; ECTX, (F(1, 34)= 6.60 p= 0.02). No additive effect was seen due to the combination of VAC and ENR (E/V). Lower levels of total A $\beta$  plaque loads were observed in the E/C group compared to the C/C group in the PCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.06).

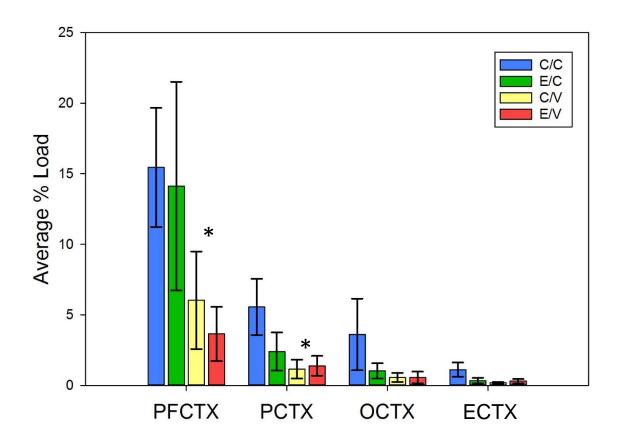


Figure 6.12. Average pyro glutamate modified A $\beta$  (A $\beta$ pE3) plaque loads in PFCTX, PCTX, OCTX, and ECTX regions of the brain.

Plaque levels of A $\beta$ pE3 were overall lower than A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> and total A $\beta$  plaque levels in all regions of the brain. Though post-translationally modified, VAC was able to reduce plaque loads containing this more toxic form of A $\beta$  in the PFCTX (F(1, 30)= 10.00 p= 0.004) and PCTX (F(1, 29)= 6.50 p= 0.02). E/C animals did not differ in A $\beta$ pE3 plaque loads from those of the C/C treatment group in any brain region.

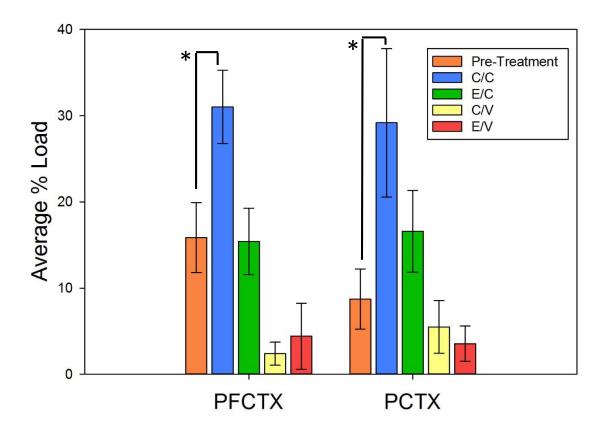


Figure 6.13. Changes in average A $\beta$ 1-42 plaque loads between Pre-Treatment animals and treated study animals in PFCTX and PCTX regions of the brain.

When comparing pretreatment animals to C/C, there is a significant increase in A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque load with age (PFCTX, Bonferroni, p=0.050; PCTX Bonferroni, p=035). Pre-treatment animals did not differ from E/V animals suggesting a possible maintenance of plaque loads over time due to ENR (PFCTX, Bonferroni p=1.000; PCTX, Bonferroni, p=1.000).

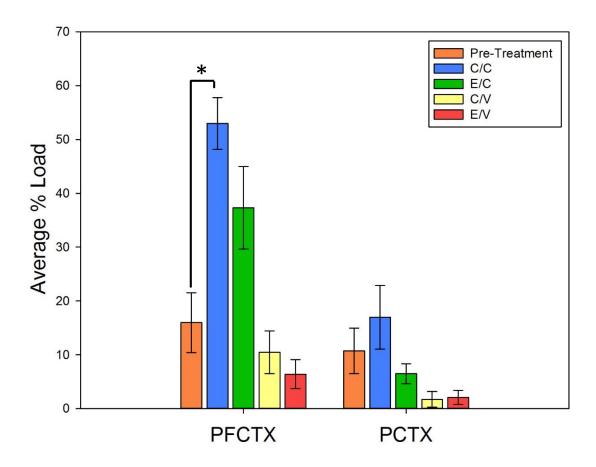


Figure 6.14. Changes in average total  $A\beta$  plaque loads between pre-treatment animals and study animals in PFCTX and PCTX regions of the brain.

Pre-treatment animals had lower levels of total A $\beta$  plaque loads compared to control (C/C) animals in the PFCTX (Bonferroni, p=0.014), while there was no difference compared to E/C animals (Bonferroni, p=1.000). This lack of change in the E/C group suggests that ENR could be counteracting the natural age dependent increase in total A $\beta$  plaque loads as seen in C/C animals. No systematic changes were seen in the PCTX for total A $\beta$  plaque loads.

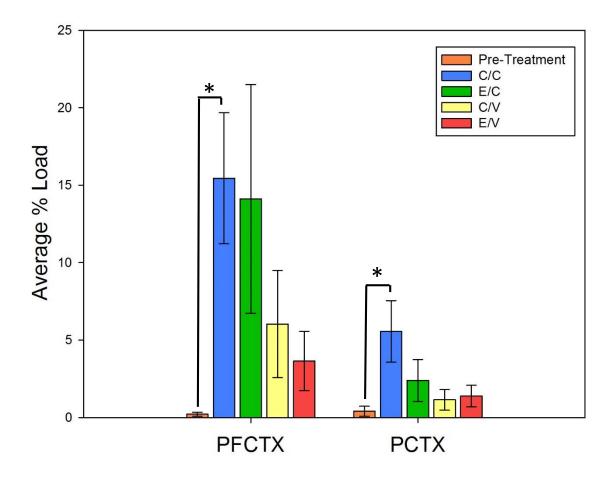


Figure 6.15. Changes in average AβpE plaque loads between pre-treatment animals and study animals in PFCTX and PCTX regions of the brain.

Significant group effects are seen in A $\beta$ pE plaque loads between pretreatment animals and treated study animals in both the PFCTX (F(4, 44)= 9.752 p= 0.009) and PCTX (F(4, 44)=3.321 p= 0.020). There was very little A $\beta$ pE in pretreatment dogs. While VAC reduced A $\beta$ pE in treated animals compared to C/C or E/C groups, levels do not return back to those seen before the start of the study as represented by the pre-treatment group.

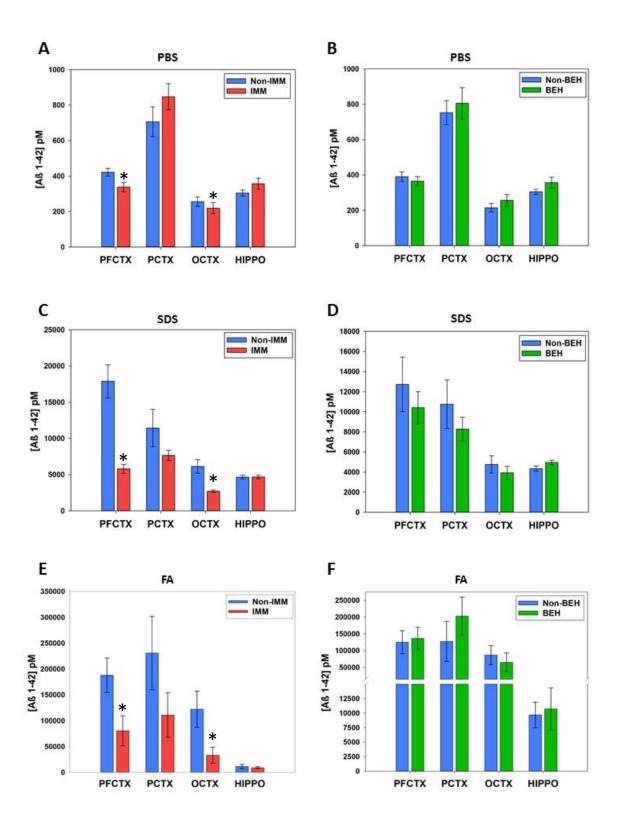


Figure 6.16. Soluble and insoluble brain  $A\beta_{1-42}$  as a function of treatment.

Higher levels of FA extractable brain A $\beta$  1-42 were seen compared to PBS and SDS across all groups. VAC reduced all forms of extractable A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> in the PFCTX (PBS, F(1, 34)= 2.518 p= 0.016; SDS, F(1, 34)=31.244 p= <0.005; FA, F(1, 34)=5.610 p= 0.024)and OCTX (PBS, F(1, 34)= 5.782 p= 0.023; SDS, F(1, 34)= 14.451 p= 0.001; FA, F(1, 34)= 3.914 p= 0.057) (A, C, E). No change in soluble or insoluble A $\beta$  was seen due to ENR (B, D, F), except for an increase in SDS extractable A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> in the HIPPO (F(1,34)=3.514 p=0.071) that trended towards significance (D).

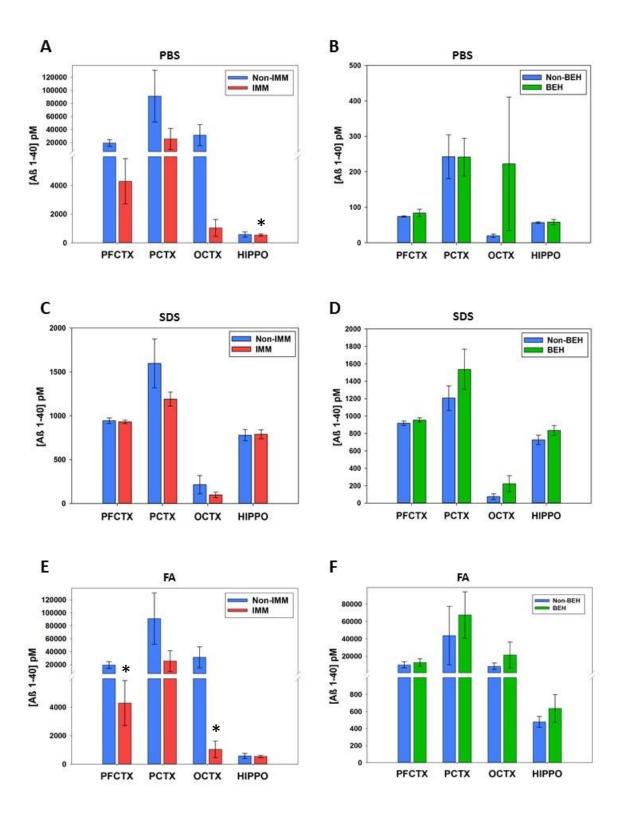


Figure 6.17. Soluble and insoluble brain  $A\beta_{1-40}$ .

VAC increased PBS extracted A $\beta_{1-40}$  in the HIPPO (F(1, 34)= 5.433 p= 0.027) (A), while it reduced insoluble FA extractable A $\beta_{1-40}$  in the PFCTX (F(1, 34)=8.790 p= 0.006) and OCTX (F(1, 34)= 3.914 p= 0.057) (E). No change in soluble or insoluble A $\beta$  was seen due to ENR (B, D, F).

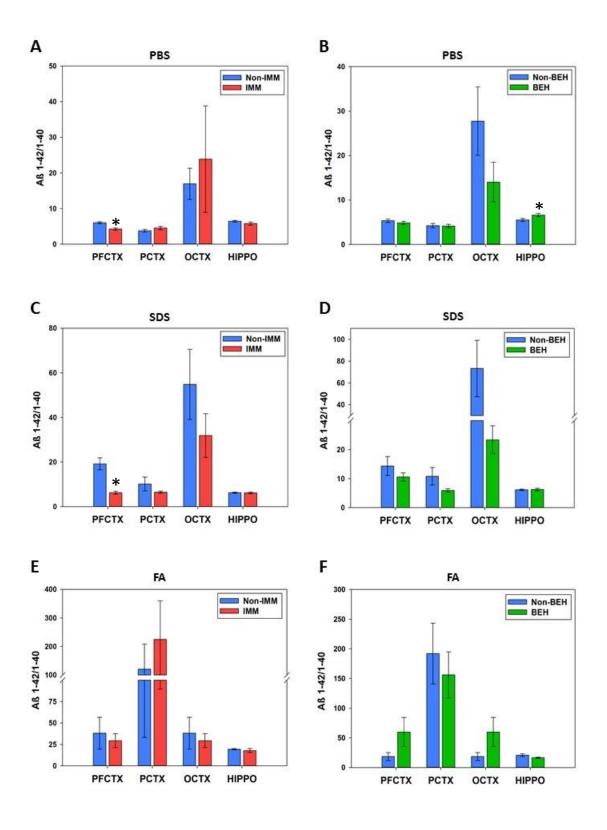


Figure 6.18. Soluble and insoluble brain  $A\beta_{1-42}/A\beta_{1-40}$  Ratios

VAC decreases PBS (F(1, 34)= 15.732 p= <0.005) extractable A $\beta$  42/40 ratio in the PFCTX(A), ENR increased PBS extracted A $\beta$  42/40 ratio (F(1,34)=5.101 p=0.031) in the HIPPO (B). SDS extractable A $\beta$  42/40 ratio in the PFCTX was reduced by VAC (F(1, 34)=29.668 p= <0.005) (C). No increase or decrease due to ENR was observed in SDS extractable A $\beta$  42/40 ratio (D). FA extractable A $\beta$  42/40 ratio was neither increased nor decreased by VAC or ENR (E, F).

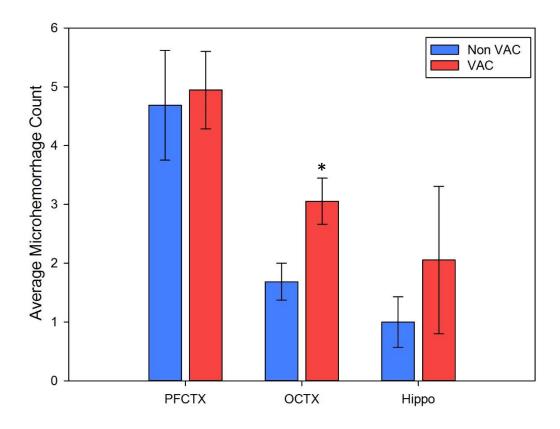


Figure 6.19. Microhemorrhages frequency in the PFCTX, OCTX, and Hippo regions of the brain in VAC treated animals compared to non VAC treated animals.

VAC does not cause an increase in microhemorrhages in the PFCTX or Hippo regions of the brain. However, VAC appears to increase the number of microhemorrhages in the OCTX but there was significant individual variability  $(\chi^2(1)=6.501 \text{ p}=0.011)$ .

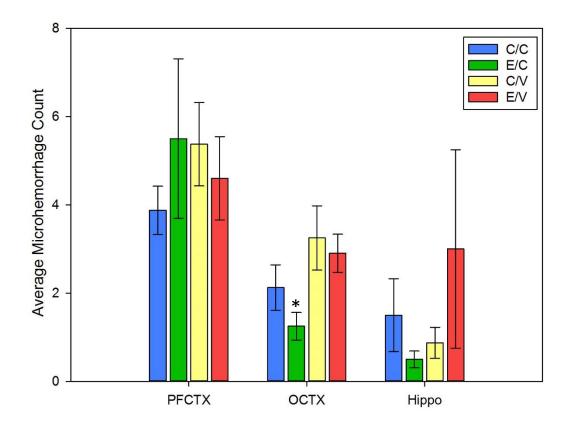


Figure 6.20. Microhemorrhage occurrence in the PFCTX, OCTX, and Hippo regions of the brain as a function of treatment group.

No increases in microhemorrhage frequency in the PFCTX or Hippo were seen as a consequence of treatment. While VAC increases bleed events in the OCTX ( $\chi^2(1)$ =6.501 p=0.011), the number of bleeds observed in VAC animals (C/V and E/V groups) does not differ significantly from the control animals (C/C) (Bonferroni- C/V, p=0.852; E/V, p=1.000). However, the E/C treatment group showed fewer microhemorrhages in the OCTX than the C/C group (Bonferroni, p=0.071) suggesting that ENR may be protective in that region of the brain.

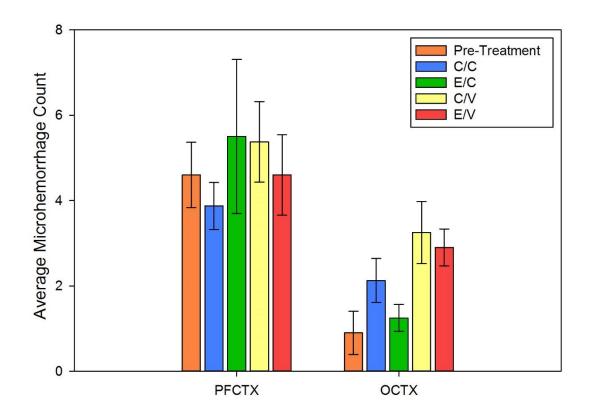


Figure 6.21. Microhemorrhage occurrence in the PFCTX and OCTX regions of the brain in pre-treatment and study animals.

In the PFCTX there were no differences in microhemorrhages between any of the treatment groups. However, in the OCTX, pre-treatment and E/C animals trends towards having fewer microbleeds than C/C and VAC dogs. Since E/C animals appear to show the same frequency of microbleeds as the pre-treatment animals, we suggest that the ENR is maintaining brain health and preventing microhemorrhages that may naturally occur with age.

## CHAPTER SEVEN: Discussion

Previous human clinical trials using active vaccination with fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub>, though discontinued due to cases of meningoencephalitis, showed evidence of reduced Aβ pathology within the brain (135, 181). Consequently, passive immunization approaches that eliminate the possibility of the previous adverse events have been and are currently being investigated in patients with mild to moderate AD; these immunotherapies reduce Aβ pathology and show modest reductions in rates of cognitive decline (101, 103, 366, 367). While these passive immunotherapies do not lead to meningoencephalitis, they have caused microhemorrhaging in several patients as seen by magnetic resonance imaging (368, 420). Our lab has investigated active immunization in aged canines using an adjuvant that is safe for use in mice and humans having few adverse effects (24, 83, 177, 246). In a previous study in aged canines, active vaccination with fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> using Alum as an adjuvant reduced Aβ pathology in the brain and helped maintain executive function without causing adverse effects such as meningoencephalitis as seen with past active vaccinations (177). However, improved cognition in response to the vaccine was not observed in the canine study as reported in transgenic mouse studies (198, 286). Thus, it is possible that the vaccine alone and reduction of AB was insufficient to improve cognition in aged dogs with neuropathology. We hypothesized that adding a second intervention that would lead to neuronal repair may be beneficial when combined with the vaccine. We focused on behavioral enrichment as a second "arm" to this study.

Behavioral enrichment, consisting of exercise, cognitive enrichment, social engagement, and environmental enrichment, is being evaluated in clinical trials for AD in humans and animal models. Exercise and environmental enrichment improve learning in rodents but shows variability between studies in AD mouse models (17, 80, 239). In humans, behaviorally enriched lifestyles, involving exercise, cognitive enrichment, and social engagement, helps reduce brain atrophy with age and reduces risk of dementia (165, 274). Furthermore, in canines, ENR improves cognitive function without affecting Aβ levels in the brain (71, 485). While immunotherapies reduce Aβ pathology in humans and animals as well as aid in cognitive maintenance, ENR improves cognition and reduces risk of dementia but has variable outcomes on levels of brain Aβ. This study sought to combine active VAC with ENR predicting they would build upon one another and lead to greater cognitive improvement as well as decreased Aβ pathology compared to each individual treatment alone.

One aspect of the combination therapy we wanted to test was its effects on cognition. Based on our previous studies, ENR improves overall cognition in aged canines (71, 485). However, in a previous canine active vaccine study, no improvements in cognition were observed (177). We had hypothesized that our study animals receiving ENR only or VAC only would show similar results to past studies but animals receiving both ENR and VAC would exhibit greater cognitive improvements. Our results however, indicated no systematic effects by any treatment on improving cognition. The lack of cognitive improvement in the E/C group came as a surprise. It was noted however, that all tested animals actually

performed better with lower error scores at baseline than dogs in past studies did during their baseline testing. Also, housing protocols and the diet now provided for research canines has improved substantially since our last ENR study. It is possible that the housing conditions have improved enough that an ENR threshold has been met between all treatment groups just through these conditions where no additional cognitive benefits can occur even with added social engagement or cognitive enrichment. Results from the current study strongly suggest that reversing age-associated and Aβ-dependent cognitive decline is challenging and prevention may be more beneficial. Results from our neurobiological studies support this conclusion as will be discussed next.

After 19 months of treatment with the active vaccine of fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$ , VAC animals had increased antibody titers against fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$ . In C/V animals, this response was first seen at 4 weeks after treatment, while the E/V treated dogs experienced a delayed response at 2 months. While both groups receiving VAC maintained antibody levels through the rest of the study, the maximum response of the E/V treatment group never reached that of the C/V treatment group. It is possible that ENR in the combination treatment suppressed the immune response initiated by the vaccine causing a lower maximum antibody response but was still sufficient to reduce brain  $A\beta$  to the same extent as the C/V group. Overall, the elevated levels of anti-  $A\beta_{1-42}$  antibodies indicate that the active vaccination was successful in initiating the production of antibodies against fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$ . This result mirrors that of the human trials using active vaccination, where patients showed an antibody response between one and two months after treatment (181).

CSF Aß levels correlate with disease in patients with AD who show lower CSF Aß levels than non-demented individuals (for review, see (14)). To monitor Aβ changes throughout treatment, CSF samples were collected before treatment, 12 months into treatment, and at euthanasia. We hypothesized that VAC animals would have higher Aβ levels than non-VAC animals. These expected results would suggest the vaccine was succeeding in removing the Aβ from the brain and moving it into the periphery. However, VAC did not lower or raise CSF Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> or Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> compared to dogs that did not receive VAC. Several contributing factors may exist for these unexpected results. Samples were only able to be drawn at two time points before euthanasia. It is possible that levels of CSF Aβ may have become elevated at some time between the baseline and 12 months collection time points as Aβ was cleared from the brain. This elevation would then be followed by a reduction once a majority of AB was removed from the brain and periphery. Essentially, once Aβ was cleared from the brain and into the periphery, Aβ would also be removed from the CSF. This possible mechanism could have been captured had additional time point collections of CSF been made. Unfortunately, in order to collect CSF, the animals must be sedated, which can be physiologically stressful for aged animals. For this reason, CSF draws were limited to three spaced out collection time points.

While VAC did not reduce CSF  $A\beta_{1-42}$  or  $A\beta_{1-40}$ , ENR did increase CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$ . As discussed earlier in Chapter 2,  $A\beta_{1-40}$  is the prominent isoform of  $A\beta$  peptide involved in amyloidosis in the vasculature of the brain (324, 389, 498). One possible explanation for the increased CSF  $A\beta_{1-40}$  is that the exercise component

of the ENR improved blood perfusion and cerebrovascular health and aided in the clearance of A $\beta$  deposited in the vasculature to the periphery. Additionally, this increase in CSF A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> was selective and not seen with A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub>. Since A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> tends to form plaques in the parenchyma of the brain rather than within blood vessels, this lack of effect by ENR on CSF A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> further supports the idea of ENR acting specifically on the cerebrovasculature. (324, 389, 477).

Several active and passive immunotherapies studied as a therapeutic for AD have shown positive results in reducing Aβ plaque pathology in both animal models and patients with AD (94, 177, 341, 367, 368, 381, 403, 438). In the present study, use of active immunization with fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> in combination with ENR to treat aging canines also reduces A\beta pathology in several regions of the brain. VAC treated dogs, including both the C/V and E/V treatment groups, had decreased Aβ plaque loads compared to non-immunized animals in the PFCTX (A\(\beta\_{1-42}\) and total A $\beta$ ), OCTX (A $\beta_{1-42}$  and total A $\beta$ ), PCTX (A $\beta_{1-42}$  and total A $\beta$ ), and ECTX (total A $\beta$ ) regions of the brain. In addition, AβpE3, post-translationally modified Aβ, was reduced in the PFCTX and PCTX regions of the brain in VAC animals. Previous vaccine studies using the canine model have not explored the vaccine's potential in reducing post-translationally modified Aβ. Post-translationally modified Aβ, including AβpE3, has shown to be more toxic and involved in the initial stages of the disease thereby making it a crucial therapeutic target for clearance in a clinical setting (8, 162, 362, 383, 385, 487).

The previous ENR study in aged canines did not exhibit any kind of reduction in Aβ pathology in response to treatment (322). Interestingly, in the current study

ENR showed a trend towards reducing  $A\beta_{1-42}$  in the PFCTX. ENR led to reduced total  $A\beta$  plaque loads in the PFCTX and PCTX. However, ENR did not show any treatment effects in reducing  $A\beta pE3$ . With this finding we became curious if the lower  $A\beta$  pathology was due to a clearance effect or maintenance effect due to the ENR. Since this reduction due to ENR seen in our study was not as great as that seen by VAC, we hypothesized that the ENR had a maintenance effect on  $A\beta$  plaque loads rather than a clearance effect.

To test if ENR was having a maintenance or clearance effect on plaque loads, we used PFCTX and PCTX brain tissue (regions that appeared to have the greatest treatment effect by ENR) from 10 canine cases from our archive tissue inventory. Dogs were selected at matched ages to the baseline ages of the treatment study animals. These pre-treatment dogs represented the average plaque loads of the treatment study dogs prior to the start of treatment, providing a means of comparing change in plaque loads with age (with C/C group dogs) and with treatment (with E/C, C/V, and E/V group dogs).

Results showed that pre-treatment dogs exhibited significantly lower plaque loads than C/C dogs for all types of A $\beta$  examined illustrating the increase of plaque loads in the canine with age over time. A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads of the PFCTX in pre-treatment dogs most resembled that of the E/C treatment group suggesting that the effects seen by ENR were likely maintenance of plaque loads in treated dogs rather than a clearance of A $\beta$  plaques. This maintenance could have either been a decreased rate of A $\beta$  accumulation or slowing of A $\beta$  accumulation. A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque loads in the PCTX of the pre-treatment animals fell between the E/C treatment

group and VAC animals. However, the E/C group loads were still lower than that of the C/C group. It is likely that the ENR was able to slow the rate of A $\beta_{1-42}$  plaque formation in the PCTX while VAC cleared plaque loads. A similar effect is suggested with total A $\beta$  plaque loads in the PFCTX and PCTX. Unlike the A $\beta_{1-42}$  and total A $\beta$  plaque loads, A $\beta$ pE3 average plaque load for the pre-treatment group was significantly lower than all treatment groups on the present study. ENR appears to have no effect on A $\beta$ pE3 plaque loads, while the VAC reduced/cleared this post-translationally modified form of A $\beta$  (VAC animals). The lack of change in A $\beta$ pE3 plaque loads suggests that ENR was not affecting preexisting A $\beta$ , but rather the further accumulation of A $\beta$  plaques. These results support ENR having a maintenance effect rather than enhancing clearance.

Aβ found in the periphery is of soluble form, however, both soluble and insoluble Aβ are found in the brain (262, 294, 390, 473). Plaque loads do not provide us with information regarding the changes in soluble as compared to insoluble Aβ. Though insoluble Aβ primarily makes up plaque pathology, this form of Aβ may not all be aggregated into plaque and can also be found in blood vessels. Additionally, plaque loads do not provide insight on soluble Aβ levels since this form of Aβ is not associated with plaques (262, 294, 390, 473). To further investigate the combination treatment effects of the present study serial extracted soluble and insoluble Aβ was measured in all treatment groups. We found that VAC reduced both soluble (PBS and SDS extracts) and insoluble (FA extract) Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> from the PFCTX and OCTX compared to non VAC dogs. Our findings confirmed the earlier mentioned clearance of Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaques seen by VAC in these brain

regions. While we saw a reduction in  $A\beta_{1-42}$  plaques that trended towards significance in the PFCTX due to ENR, we did not see any effect by ENR on reducing FA extracted insoluble  $A\beta_{1-42}$  in this brain region or any other examined region supporting the hypothesis of maintenance and not clearance of  $A\beta$  pathology.

We did not see a reduction in FA extracted A $\beta_{1-40}$  due to VAC, however, an increase of PBS extracted Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> was seen. This increase in soluble Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> could be the result of breaking down plaques by the VAC into more soluble forms of AB. While we saw an increase in soluble Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> in the CSF of ENR treated dogs, we did not see the expected decrease in insoluble or soluble Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> in any brain region of these dogs. As discussed earlier, the increase in CSF Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> may have been due to the clearance of deposited Aβ in the cerebrovasculature by ENR benefits on vascular health. If this is the case, then any insoluble Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> deposited in blood vessels would be broken down into a soluble state and be more readily cleared from the brain and into the periphery than that of which is deposited in the parenchyma of the brain. While this clearance of vascular deposited Aβ could lead to a noticeable increase in peripheral Aβ<sub>1-40</sub>, as seen in the CSF of ENR animals, it may not be enough to indicate an apparent decrease in insoluble brain Aβ<sub>1-40</sub>. This would explain the lack of difference in the serial extracted A\(\beta\) in the brain due to ENR.

Using the measurements of  $A\beta_{1-42}$  and  $A\beta_{1-40}$  we calculated the  $A\beta$  42/40 ratio. Generally  $A\beta$  42/40 ratio is an indicator of AD pathology and onset of the disease (95, 217). In dogs, it is expected that this ratio would be higher with age

as pathology and cognitive decline progress. Since the VAC dogs in our study received vaccinations of fibrillar A $\beta_{1-42}$  and had shown reduced levels of A $\beta_{1-42}$ , we hypothesized that the A $\beta$  42/40 ratio would be lower in VAC treated animals than non-treated animals. A $\beta$  42/40 ratios for PBS and SDS extractable A $\beta$  were lower in the PFCTX of VAC treated animals. With these results we could conclude that the VAC was most productive in reducing A $\beta$  pathology specifically in the PFCTX, which is portrayed in the reduction of plaque forms and serial extracted A $\beta$  in the PFCTX. While no change was seen in A $\beta$  42/40 ratios for the PCTX, OCTX, or HIPPO of the VAC animals, these regions did still show reduced plaque loads or soluble and insoluble A $\beta$ .

While both VAC and ENR had their respective treatment effects on CSF A $\beta$ , A $\beta$  plaque load, serially extracted A $\beta$ , and overall reduction of A $\beta$  pathology, no significant additive effects were seen in the combination treatment group in further reducing A $\beta$  pathology. Statistically by two way ANOVA, there was a significant additive effect of VAC and ENR in decreasing A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> plaque load in the PFCTX, decreasing SDS extractable A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> and A $\beta$  42/40 ratio in the PFCTX, increasing PBS extractable A $\beta$ <sub>1-42</sub> and A $\beta$  42/40 ratio in the HIPPO, and increasing SDS extractable A $\beta$ <sub>1-40</sub> in the PCTX and HIPPO. However, by post hoc the E/V treatment group did not have greater effects than the C/V group. In the presence of active vaccine, the ENR provides no additional benefit.

The results of our study further support the ability of active vaccination with fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$  combined with Alum to reduce  $A\beta$  pathology in aged canines. Additionally the vaccine in our study does not promote adverse effects similar to

the meningoencephalitis that was seen in the human clinical trials using an active vaccine with QS-2 in polysorbate 80 as an adjuvant. However, there was still the concern of intracerebral microhemorrhages due to the use of immunotherapies for treatment of AD. Such an increase in microhemorrhages could increase risk of intracerebral microhemorrhage and further cognitive impairment (39, 469). We examined the frequency of microhemorrhages in the PFCTX, OCTX, and HIPPO regions of the brains in all study dogs along with the added pre-treatment archive cases in order to determine if an increase in microhemorrhages would occur with the use of the active vaccination with fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$  in Alum. Microhemorrhages appeared to be more frequent in the PFCTX and OCTX than the HIPPO of study dogs. The PFCTX and OCTX are regions of the brain where Aβ deposition is thought to occur first with age (18, 50-52, 445). Since microhemorrhages do occur with age and with greater Aβ deposition in the vasculature of the brain, it was not surprising to see these regions having the greater number of microhemorrhages compared to the HIPPO. Neither VAC nor ENR led to an increase in microhemorrhages in the PFCTX or HIPPO. There was a statistically significant increase in microhemorrhages in the OCTX due to VAC. However, the C/V and E/V treatment groups did not differ in microhemorrhage occurrence compared to the C/C group. What was apparent was the lower number of OCTX microhemorrhages in the E/C treatment group compared to the other groups. It's possible that this lower frequency of microhemorrhages in the E/C drove the statistical increase in microhemorrhages due to VAC since the E/C group is considered part of the non-VAC animals. Using the same baseline age match

archive cases that were in the plaque load analysis, we were able to determine if the lower microhemorrhage frequency in the E/C group was due to a maintenance effect of treatment. Pre-treatment dogs showed a similar frequency of microhemorrhages in the OCTX as the E/C treatment group. This observation suggests that ENR shows maintenance or protective effects against additional microhemorrhages while all other treatment groups experienced more bleeds with age independently of VAC.

Although no significant or consistent cognitive benefits were detected in any treatment group, the active vaccine successfully produced antibody responses against fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub>. Vaccinated animals also showed a reduction in overall Aβ pathology in multiple areas of the brain, while not showing an increase in CSF A\(\beta\). Previous immunotherapy studies in animals or humans had investigated the potential ability to reduce modified Aβ pathology such as plaques consisting of AβpE3. Here we show that active vaccination with fibrillar Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> is successful in reducing a toxic and highly aggregated form of modified Aβ in the canine model. In addition to the vaccine treatment, those receiving ENR showed a lack of ageassociated increase in Aß pathology that has not been reported in past ENR studies in dogs. ENR led to an increase in CSF Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> possibly suggesting ENR aiding in the clearance of deposited Aβ in the vasculature. ENR also slowed the age associated increase of Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> plaque load in the PFCTX with treatment. In the HIPPO, ENR decreased SDS extractable Aβ<sub>1-42</sub> in the HIPPO. As for the concern for potential adverse effects of immunotherapy for AD, no serious negative effects were seen and frequency of microhemorrhage occurrence was not increased with

the use of active vaccination with fibrillar  $A\beta_{1-42}$  in Alum. Additionally, we found that ENR may actually reduce the risk of microhemorrhages in the OCTX region. While benefits of both VAC and ENR were experienced in reducing  $A\beta$  pathology, the combination of both treatments did not cause any additional benefit compared to using only single treatment of either VAC or ENR. Additionally, no synergistic improvement was detected in cognitive function in the combination treatment group compared to individual treatment groups.

Many therapeutic approaches have at best, modestly improved cognitive function in larger animal models of AD. This lack of cognitive improvement is consistent with clinical trials with AD patients. It is possible that once  $A\beta$  has begun its damage to neurons it is challenging to reverse it and restore cognition that has already been compromised. Either alternative therapeutic approaches need to be explored, or treatment may need to be initiated earlier as a preventative approach before the  $A\beta$  pathology begins or worsens.

The combination treatment we use in this study may better serve as a preventative therapy for AD. Our results from the ENR treatment strongly support a maintenance effect that likely works on a mechanism completely separate to that by which the VAC component of the combination therapy did. While the ENR appears to be acting on the mechanism of A $\beta$  accumulation, the VAC works by clearing pre-existing A $\beta$  pathology. Together, the combination treatment could be a viable therapeutic approach for the prevention of AD. With the age of onset for AD pathology varying between individuals, determining a timeline for administration of a preventative treatment becomes difficult. Using a combination

therapy approach such as ENR with VAC could target both the prevention of  $A\beta$  accumulation as well as the clearance of any likely little pre-existing  $A\beta$  pathology. This type of treatment approach could allow for some flexibility when determining a timeline for administering the treatment in a given individual. Ultimately, the treatment could act early enough to prevent any possible irreversible damage being done to the neurons by the  $A\beta$  pathology and avoid resulting cognitive deficits.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

### **CHAPTER EIGHT: Future Directions**

While the approach of using VAC in combination with ENR in this study did not lead to additive effects in reducing Aβ pathology or improving cognition in aged canines, we did see interesting and novel cerebrovascular benefits due to ENR that had otherwise not been seen in the previous canine study. It would be of great interest to measure the amount of blood vessel Aβ pathology in the study animals and determine if there is a correlation between these levels and increased CSF Aβ<sub>1-40</sub>. We would hypothesize that there would be a correlation between lower levels of blood vessel pathology and increased levels of CSF Aβ<sub>1-40</sub> and that this correlation would be seen in animals receiving ENR. Additionally, the changes in Aβ plaque pathology seen due to ENR indicate that a maintenance effect is likely occurring in ENR treated animals. To further investigate this maintenance idea, αand β-secretase activity could be measured. In a previous canine study exploring the effects of an antioxidant diet and ENR on Aβ load, α- secretase activity was increased in animals receiving ENR (322). For the current study we would hypothesize that ENR is promoting α-secretase activity resulting in ENR animals having lower β-secretase activity and increased non-amyloidogenic processing compared to non-ENR animals.

The focus of this study was to examine effects on cognition and  $A\beta$  pathology due to the combination treatment. Other neurological changes that have previously been reported in past ENR studies have not yet been explored in these animals. For instance, although neurogenesis was not increased with ENR in a previous aged canine study, neuron number in the hippocampus and the growth

factor BDNF are maintained and improved, respectively, in ENR treated dogs (116, 278, 279, 407). Future directions of this project would be to explore these changes in the present study animals and comparing those in the E/V treatment group to all other groups. One could hypothesize that the both the E/C and E/V treatment groups would show higher levels of BDNF and potentially enhanced neuron survival and neurogenesis, with the E/V group experiencing greater improvement.

It was noted that the VAC was successful in reducing modified A $\beta$ , A $\beta$ pE3, pathology that has been previously shown to be more toxic. Additionally, A $\beta$ pE3 correlates with the hyperphosphorylation of tau. Though canines do not produce NFTs with age, they do show hyperphosphorylation of tau at sites that coincide with those affected in humans with AD. It would be of interest to measure levels of soluble and insoluble tau in our treated canines and see if a correlation exists between these measures and the effects of VAC on A $\beta$ pE3 plaque pathology. One could hypothesize that levels of insoluble tau in C/C and E/C treatment groups would be higher than those of the C/V and E/V treatment groups. The effects of VAC in reducing A $\beta$ pE3 pathology could lead to the de-hyperphosphorylation of tau or the prevention of additional hyperphosphorylated insoluble tau.

As mentioned earlier, the combination approach tested in the current study may have exhibited greater additive effects, particularly on cognition, had the treatment been started at an earlier age in the canines. As a future project, this combination treatment could be tested in canines around 7 to 8 years old, just as  $A\beta$  begins to accumulate. At this age,  $A\beta$  pathology should be minimal and

cognitive changes would be predicted to be mild. ENR started at this age would promote healthier brain aging as earlier studies have shown ENR improve neurogenesis and reduced neuronal loss (116, 408). From our findings in this study, ENR should also reduce the risk of microhemorrhage occurrence which can contribute to cognitive decline. Additionally ENR prevented or slowed the rate of A $\beta$  plaque accumulation and would be hypothesized to aid in preventing A $\beta$  in younger canines. With ENR and VAC acting on separate pathways, one could hypothesized the resulting immune response would further assist in preventing additional A $\beta$  pathology and clearing out any pre-existing early A $\beta$  plaque formation before any neuronal damage could occur.

Copyright © Paulina R. Davis 2014

#### REFERENCES

- 1. Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders. Washington, D.C.: American Psychiatric Association, 1987.
- 2. Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders. Washington, D.C.: American Psychiatric Association, 1994.
- 3. Adams B, Chan, A., Callahan, H. and Milgram, N.W. The Canine as a Model of Human Cognitive Aging: Recent Developments. Progress in Neuro-Psychopharmacology & Biological Psychiatry 24: 675-692, 2000.
- 4. Aggarwal NT, Bienias JL, Bennett DA, Wilson RS, Morris MC, Schneider JA, Shah RC, and Evans DA. The relation of cigarette smoking to incident Alzheimer's disease in a biracial urban community population. Neuroepidemiology 26: 140-146, 2006.
- 5. Aimone JB, Wiles J, and Gage FH. Potential role for adult neurogenesis in the encoding of time in new memories. Nat Neurosci 9: 723-727, 2006.
- 6. Alavi A, Newberg AB, Souder E, and Berlin JA. Quantitative analysis of PET and MRI data in normal aging and Alzheimer's disease: atrophy weighted total brain metabolism and absolute whole brain metabolism as reliable discriminators. Journal of nuclear medicine: official publication, Society of Nuclear Medicine 34: 1681-1687, 1993.
- 7. Alberts AW. Lovastatin and simvastatin inhibitors of HMG CoA reductase and cholesterol biosynthesis. Cardiology 77: 14-21, 1990.
- 8. Alexandru A, Jagla W, Graubner S, Becker A, Bauscher C, Kohlmann S, Sedlmeier R, Raber KA, Cynis H, Ronicke R, Reymann KG, Petrasch-Parwez E, Hartlage-Rubsamen M, Waniek A, Rossner S, Schilling S, Osmand AP, Demuth HU, and von Horsten S. Selective hippocampal neurodegeneration in transgenic mice expressing small amounts of truncated Abeta is induced by pyroglutamate-Abeta formation. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 31: 12790-12801, 2011.
- 9. Alzheimer's A. 2008 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. Alzheimer's & Dementia: The Journal of the Alzheimer's Association 4: 110-133, 2008.
- 10. Alzheimer A. Uber eine eigenartige Erkrankung der Hirnrinde. Allg Z Psychiat Psych-Gericht Med 64: 146-148, 1907.
- 11. Amieva H, Jacqmin-Gadda H, Orgogozo JM, Le Carret N, Helmer C, Letenneur L, Barberger-Gateau P, Fabrigoule C, and Dartigues JF. The 9 year cognitive decline before dementia of the Alzheimer type: a prospective population-based study. Brain: a journal of neurology 128: 1093-1101, 2005.
- 12. Ancoli-Israel S, Poceta JS, Stepnowsky C, Martin J, and Gehrman P. Identification and treatment of sleep problems in the elderly. Sleep medicine reviews 1: 3-17, 1997.
- 13. Andreasen N, Hesse C, Davidsson P, Minthon L, Wallin A, Winblad B, Vanderstichele H, Vanmechelen E, and Blennow K. Cerebrospinal fluid beta-amyloid(1-42) in Alzheimer disease: differences between early- and late-onset Alzheimer disease and stability during the course of disease. Archives of neurology 56: 673-680, 1999.

- 14. Andreasen N, Sjogren M, and Blennow K. CSF markers for Alzheimer's disease: total tau, phospho-tau and Abeta42. The world journal of biological psychiatry: the official journal of the World Federation of Societies of Biological Psychiatry 4: 147-155, 2003.
- 15. Anonymous. Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act of 2010 <a href="http://ecfr.gpoaccess.gov/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c5ecfr&sid56b50669da0f96db4eea346533db23747&rgn5div8&view5text&node542:2.0.1.2.10.2.35.4&idno542.">http://ecfr.gpoaccess.gov/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c5ecfr&sid56b50669da0f96db4eea346533db23747&rgn5div8&view5text&node542:2.0.1.2.10.2.35.4&idno542.</a> [April 13, 2014.
- 16. Anttila T, Helkala EL, Viitanen M, Kareholt I, Fratiglioni L, Winblad B, Soininen H, Tuomilehto J, Nissinen A, and Kivipelto M. Alcohol drinking in middle age and subsequent risk of mild cognitive impairment and dementia in old age: a prospective population based study. BMJ (Clinical research ed) 329: 539, 2004.
- 17. Arendash GW, Garcia MF, Costa DA, Cracchiolo JR, Wefes IM, and Potter H. Environmental enrichment improves cognition in aged Alzheimer's transgenic mice despite stable beta-amyloid deposition. Neuroreport 15: 1751-1754, 2004.
- 18. Armstrong RA, Cairns NJ, and Lantos PL. Beta-amyloid deposition in the temporal lobe of patients with dementia with Lewy bodies: comparison with non-demented cases and Alzheimer's disease. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 11: 187-192, 2000.
- 19. Arnold SE, Hyman BT, Flory J, Damasio AR, and Van Hoesen GW. The topographical and neuroanatomical distribution of neurofibrillary tangles and neuritic plaques in the cerebral cortex of patients with Alzheimer's disease. Cerebral cortex (New York, NY: 1991) 1: 103-116, 1991.
- 20. Arriagada PV, Growdon JH, Hedley-Whyte ET, and Hyman BT. Neurofibrillary tangles but not senile plaques parallel duration and severity of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 42: 631-639, 1992.
- 21. Ashford JW. APOE genotype effects on Alzheimer's disease onset and epidemiology. Journal of molecular neuroscience: MN 23: 157-165, 2004.
- 22. Association As. 2009 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. Alzheimer's and Dementia 5: 234-270, 2009.
- 23. Association As. 2013 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. Alzheimer's & Dementia: The Journal of the Alzheimer's Association 4: 110-133, 2013.
- 24. Asuni AA, Boutajangout A, Scholtzova H, Knudsen E, Li YS, Quartermain D, Frangione B, Wisniewski T, and Sigurdsson EM. Vaccination of Alzheimer's model mice with Abeta derivative in alum adjuvant reduces Abeta burden without microhemorrhages. The European journal of neuroscience 24: 2530-2542, 2006.
- 25. Athan ES, Williamson J, Ciappa A, Santana V, Romas SN, Lee JH, Rondon H, Lantigua RA, Medrano M, Torres M, Arawaka S, Rogaeva E, Song YQ, Sato C, Kawarai T, Fafel KC, Boss MA, Seltzer WK, Stern Y, St George-Hyslop P, Tycko B, and Mayeux R. A founder mutation in presenilin 1 causing early-onset Alzheimer disease in unrelated Caribbean Hispanic families. JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 286: 2257-2263, 2001.
- 26. Atiya M, Hyman BT, Albert MS, and Killiany R. Structural magnetic resonance imaging in established and prodromal Alzheimer disease: a review. Alzheimer disease and associated disorders 17: 177-195, 2003.

- 27. Attems J. Sporadic cerebral amyloid angiopathy: pathology, clinical implications, and possible pathomechanisms. Acta Neuropathol 110: 345-359, 2005.
- 28. Attems J, Jellinger KA, and Lintner F. Alzheimer's disease pathology influences severity and topographical distribution of cerebral amyloid angiopathy. Acta Neuropathol 110: 222-231, 2005.
- 29. Augustinack JC, Schneider A, Mandelkow EM, and Hyman BT. Specific tau phosphorylation sites correlate with severity of neuronal cytopathology in Alzheimer's disease. Acta Neuropathol 103: 26-35, 2002.
- 30. Axelsson E, Ratnakumar A, Arendt ML, Maqbool K, Webster MT, Perloski M, Liberg O, Arnemo JM, Hedhammar A, and Lindblad-Toh K. The genomic signature of dog domestication reveals adaptation to a starch-rich diet. Nature 495: 360-364, 2013.
- 31. Azizeh BY, Head E, Ibrahim MA, Torp R, Tenner AJ, Kim RC, Lott IT, and Cotman CW. Molecular dating of senile plaques in the brains of individuals with Down syndrome and in aged dogs. Experimental neurology 163: 111-122, 2000.
- 32. Bales KR, Dodart JC, DeMattos RB, Holtzman DM, and Paul SM. Apolipoprotein E, amyloid, and Alzheimer disease. Molecular interventions 2: 363-375, 339, 2002.
- 33. Bancher C, Paulus W, Paukner K, and Jellinger K. Neuropathologic diagnosis of Alzheimer disease: consensus between practicing neuropathologists? Alzheimer disease and associated disorders 11: 207-219, 1997.
- 34. Bard F, Cannon C, Barbour R, Burke RL, Games D, Grajeda H, Guido T, Hu K, Huang J, Johnson-Wood K, Khan K, Kholodenko D, Lee M, Lieberburg I, Motter R, Nguyen M, Soriano F, Vasquez N, Weiss K, Welch B, Seubert P, Schenk D, and Yednock T. Peripherally administered antibodies against amyloid beta-peptide enter the central nervous system and reduce pathology in a mouse model of Alzheimer disease. Nat Med 6: 916-919, 2000.
- 35. Bekris LM, Yu CE, Bird TD, and Tsuang DW. Genetics of Alzheimer disease. Journal of geriatric psychiatry and neurology 23: 213-227, 2010.
- 36. Biessels GJ, De Leeuw FE, Lindeboom J, Barkhof F, and Scheltens P. Increased cortical atrophy in patients with Alzheimer's disease and type 2 diabetes mellitus. Journal of neurology, neurosurgery, and psychiatry 77: 304-307, 2006.
- 37. Bird TD. Genetic aspects of Alzheimer disease. Genetics in medicine: official journal of the American College of Medical Genetics 10: 231-239, 2008.
- 38. Black JE, Isaacs, K.R., Anderson, B.J., Alcantar, A.A. and Greenough, W.T. Learning causes synaptogenesis, whereas motor activity causes angiogenesis, in cerebellar cortex of aged rats. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 87: 5568-5572, 1990.
- 39. Blitstein MK, Tung GA, Viswanathan A, and Chabriat H. MRI of cerebral microhemorrhages
  Cerebral microhemorrhage.

- 40. Blizard DA, Klein LC, Cohen R, and McClearn GE. A novel mouse-friendly cognitive task suitable for use in aging studies. Behavior genetics 33: 181-189, 2003.
- 41. Bloom GS. Amyloid-beta and tau: the trigger and bullet in Alzheimer disease pathogenesis. JAMA neurology 71: 505-508, 2014.
- 42. Bobinski M, Wegiel J, Tarnawski M, Bobinski M, Reisberg B, de Leon MJ, Miller DC, and Wisniewski HM. Relationships between regional neuronal loss and neurofibrillary changes in the hippocampal formation and duration and severity of Alzheimer disease. J Neuropathol Exp Neurol 56: 414-420, 1997.
- 43. Boche D, Denham N, Holmes C, and Nicoll JA. Neuropathology after active Abeta42 immunotherapy: implications for Alzheimer's disease pathogenesis. Acta Neuropathol 120: 369-384, 2010.
- 44. Boche D, Donald J, Love S, Harris S, Neal JW, Holmes C, and Nicoll JA. Reduction of aggregated Tau in neuronal processes but not in the cell bodies after Abeta42 immunisation in Alzheimer's disease. Acta Neuropathol 120: 13-20, 2010.
- 45. Boche D, and Nicoll JA. The role of the immune system in clearance of abeta from the brain. Brain Pathol 18: 267-278, 2008.
- 46. Bosch MN, Gimeno-Bayon J, Rodriguez MJ, Pugliese M, and Mahy N. Rapid improvement of canine cognitive dysfunction with immunotherapy designed for Alzheimer's disease. Current Alzheimer research 10: 482-493, 2013.
- 47. Bosch MN, Pugliese M, Gimeno-Bayon J, Rodriguez MJ, and Mahy N. Dogs with cognitive dysfunction syndrome: a natural model of Alzheimer's disease. Current Alzheimer research 9: 298-314, 2012.
- 48. Braak H, Alafuzoff I, Arzberger T, Kretzschmar H, and Del Tredici K. Staging of Alzheimer disease-associated neurofibrillary pathology using paraffin sections and immunocytochemistry. Acta Neuropathol 112: 389-404, 2006.
- 49. Braak H, and Braak E. Argyrophilic grains: characteristic pathology of cerebral cortex in cases of adult onset dementia without Alzheimer changes. Neuroscience letters 76: 124-127, 1987.
- 50. Braak H, and Braak E. Demonstration of amyloid deposits and neurofibrillary changes in whole brain sections. Brain Pathol 1: 213-216, 1991.
- 51. Braak H, and Braak E. Frequency of stages of Alzheimer-related lesions in different age categories. Neurobiology of aging 18: 351-357, 1997.
- 52. Braak H, and Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 82: 239-259, 1991.
- 53. Braak H, and Braak E. On areas of transition between entorhinal allocortex and temporal isocortex in the human brain. Normal morphology and lamina-specific pathology in Alzheimer's disease. Acta Neuropathol 68: 325-332, 1985.
- 54. Braak H, and Braak E. Staging of Alzheimer's disease-related neurofibrillary changes. Neurobiology of aging 16: 271-284, 1995.
- 55. Braak H, Braak E, and Bohl J. Staging of Alzheimer-related cortical destruction. Review in Clin Neurosci 33: 403-408, 1993.

- 56. Bramblett GT, Trojanowski JQ, and Lee VM. Regions with abundant neurofibrillary pathology in human brain exhibit a selective reduction in levels of binding-competent tau and accumulation of abnormal tau-isoforms (A68 proteins). Laboratory investigation; a journal of technical methods and pathology 66: 212-222, 1992.
- 57. Brickell KL, Steinbart EJ, Rumbaugh M, Payami H, Schellenberg GD, Van Deerlin V, Yuan W, and Bird TD. Early-onset Alzheimer disease in families with late-onset Alzheimer disease: a potential important subtype of familial Alzheimer disease. Archives of neurology 63: 1307-1311, 2006.
- 58. Brion JP, Couck AM, Passareiro E, and Flament-Durand J. Neurofibrillary tangles of Alzheimer's disease: an immunohistochemical study. Journal of submicroscopic cytology 17: 89-96, 1985.
- 59. Brodaty H, Low LF, Gibson L, and Burns K. What is the best dementia screening instrument for general practitioners to use? The American journal of geriatric psychiatry: official journal of the American Association for Geriatric Psychiatry 14: 391-400, 2006.
- 60. Burbach GJ, Vlachos A, Ghebremedhin E, Del Turco D, Coomaraswamy J, Staufenbiel M, Jucker M, and Deller T. Vessel ultrastructure in APP23 transgenic mice after passive anti-Abeta immunotherapy and subsequent intracerebral hemorrhage. Neurobiology of aging 28: 202-212, 2007.
- 61. Cai XD, Golde TE, and Younkin SG. Release of excess amyloid beta protein from a mutant amyloid beta protein precursor. Science (New York, NY) 259: 514-516, 1993.
- 62. Caille I, Allinquant B, Dupont E, Bouillot C, Langer A, Muller U, and Prochiantz A. Soluble form of amyloid precursor protein regulates proliferation of progenitors in the adult subventricular zone. Development 131: 2173-2181, 2004.
- 63. Campion D, Dumanchin C, Hannequin D, Dubois B, Belliard S, Puel M, Thomas-Anterion C, Michon A, Martin C, Charbonnier F, Raux G, Camuzat A, Penet C, Mesnage V, Martinez M, Clerget-Darpoux F, Brice A, and Frebourg T. Early-onset autosomal dominant Alzheimer disease: prevalence, genetic heterogeneity, and mutation spectrum. American journal of human genetics 65: 664-670, 1999.
- 64. Carlson NE, Moore MM, Dame A, Howieson D, Silbert LC, Quinn JF, and Kaye JA. Trajectories of brain loss in aging and the development of cognitive impairment. Neurology 70: 828-833, 2008.
- 65. Cescato R, Dumermuth E, Spiess M, and Paganetti PA. Increased generation of alternatively cleaved beta-amyloid peptides in cells expressing mutants of the amyloid precursor protein defective in endocytosis. Journal of neurochemistry 74: 1131-1139, 2000.
- 66. Chan AD, Nippak PM, Murphey H, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Muggenburg B, Head E, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. Visuospatial impairments in aged canines (Canis familiaris): the role of cognitive-behavioral flexibility. Behav Neurosci 116: 443-454., 2002.
- 67. Christie LA, Studzinski CM, Araujo JA, Leung CS, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Head E, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. A comparison of egocentric and

- allocentric age-dependent spatial learning in the beagle dog. Prog Neuropsychopharmacol Biol Psychiatry 29: 361-369, 2005.
- 68. Citron M, Oltersdorf T, Haass C, McConlogue L, Hung AY, Seubert P, Vigo-Pelfrey C, Lieberburg I, and Selkoe DJ. Mutation of the beta-amyloid precursor protein in familial Alzheimer's disease increases beta-protein production. Nature 360: 672-674, 1992.
- 69. Clelland CD, Choi M, Romberg C, Clemenson GD, Jr., Fragniere A, Tyers P, Jessberger S, Saksida LM, Barker RA, Gage FH, and Bussey TJ. A functional role for adult hippocampal neurogenesis in spatial pattern separation. Science (New York, NY) 325: 210-213, 2009.
- 70. Colcombe S, and Kramer AF. Fitness effects on the cognitive function of older adults: a meta-analytic study. Psychol Sci 14: 125-130, 2003.
- 71. Colcombe SJ, Erickson, K.I., Raz, N., Webb, A.G., Cohen, N.J., McAuley, E., Kramer, A.F. Aerobic fitness reduces brain tissue loss in aging humans. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 58: 176-180, 2003.
- 72. Colle M-A, Hauw, J.-J., Crespeau, F., Uchiara, T., Akiyama, H., Checler, F., Pageat, P., and Duykaerts, C. Vascular and parenchymal Ab deposition in the aging dog: correlation with behavior. Neurobiology of aging 21: 695-704, 2000.
- 73. Convit A, de Leon MJ, Hoptman MJ, Tarshish C, De Santi S, and Rusinek H. Age-related changes in brain: I. Magnetic resonance imaging measures of temporal lobe volumes in normal subjects. The Psychiatric quarterly 66: 343-355, 1995.
- 74. Cook DG, Forman, M.S., Sung, J.C., Leight, S., Kolson, D.L., Iwatsubo, T., Lee, V. M.-Y., and Doms, R.W. Alzheimer's ab(1-42) is generated in the endoplasmic reticulum/intermediate compartment of NT2N cells. Nature Medicine 3: 1021-1023, 1997.
- 75. Cordell CB, Borson S, Boustani M, Chodosh J, Reuben D, Verghese J, Thies W, and Fried LB. Alzheimer's Association recommendations for operationalizing the detection of cognitive impairment during the Medicare Annual Wellness Visit in a primary care setting. Alzheimer's & dementia: the journal of the Alzheimer's Association 9: 141-150, 2013.
- 76. Corder EH, Saunders AM, Strittmatter WJ, Schmechel DE, Gaskell PC, Small GW, Roses AD, Haines JL, and Pericak-Vance MA. Gene dose of apolipoprotein E type 4 allele and the risk of Alzheimer's disease in late onset families. Science (New York, NY) 261: 921-923, 1993.
- 77. Corder EH, and Woodbury MA. Genetic heterogeneity in Alzheimer's disease: a grade of membership analysis. Genetic epidemiology 10: 495-499, 1993.
- 78. Cordonnier C, Al-Shahi Salman R, and Wardlaw J. Spontaneous brain microbleeds: systematic review, subgroup analyses and standards for study design and reporting. Brain: a journal of neurology 130: 1988-2003, 2007.
- 79. Cordonnier C, van der Flier WM, Sluimer JD, Leys D, Barkhof F, and Scheltens P. Prevalence and severity of microbleeds in a memory clinic setting. Neurology 66: 1356-1360, 2006.
- 80. Cotman CW, and Berchtold NC. Exercise: a behavioral intervention to enhance brain health and plasticity. TINS 25: 295-230, 2002.

- 81. Cotman CW, and Head E. The canine (dog) model of human aging and disease: dietary, environmental and immunotherapy approaches. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 15: 685-707, 2008.
- 82. Cotman CW, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Zicker S, and Milgram NW. Brain Aging in the Canine: A Diet Enriched in Antioxidants Reduces Cognitive Dysfunction. Neurobiology of aging 23: 809-818, 2002.
- 83. Cribbs DH, Ghochikyan A, Vasilevko V, Tran M, Petrushina I, Sadzikava N, Babikyan D, Kesslak P, Kieber-Emmons T, Cotman CW, and Agadjanyan MG. Adjuvant-dependent modulation of Th1 and Th2 responses to immunization with beta-amyloid. Int Immunol 15: 505-514, 2003.
- 84. Crowe M, Andel R, Pedersen NL, Johansson B, and Gatz M. Does participation in leisure activities lead to reduced risk of Alzheimer's disease? A prospective study of Swedish twins. The journals of gerontology Series B, Psychological sciences and social sciences 58: P249-255, 2003.
- 85. Crystal H, Dickson, D., Fuld, P., Masur, D., Scott, R., Mehler, M., Masdeu, J., Kawas, C., Aronson, M., Wolfson, L. Clinico-pathologic studies in dementia: Nondemented subjects with pathologically confirmed Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 38: 1682-1687, 1988.
- 86. Cummings BJ, Head E, Afagh AJ, Milgram NW, and Cotman CW. Betaamyloid accumulation correlates with cognitive dysfunction in the aged canine. Neurobiol Learn Mem 66: 11-23, 1996.
- 87. Cummings BJ, Head E, Ruehl W, Milgram NW, and Cotman CW. The canine as an animal model of human aging and dementia. Neurobiology of aging 17: 259-268, 1996.
- 88. Cummings BJ, Su, J.H., Cotman, C.W., White, R. and Russell, M.J. Betaamyloid accumulation in aged canine brain: a model of plaque formation in Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiology of aging 14: 547-560, 1993.
- 89. Daw EW, Payami H, Nemens EJ, Nochlin D, Bird TD, Schellenberg GD, and Wijsman EM. The number of trait loci in late-onset Alzheimer disease. American journal of human genetics 66: 196-204, 2000.
- 90. de Leon MJ, George AE, Reisberg B, Ferris SH, Kluger A, Stylopoulos LA, Miller JD, La Regina ME, Chen C, and Cohen J. Alzheimer's disease: longitudinal CT studies of ventricular change. AJR American journal of roentgenology 152: 1257-1262, 1989.
- 91. de Veer MW, Gallup GG, Jr., Theall LA, van den Bos R, and Povinelli DJ. An 8-year longitudinal study of mirror self-recognition in chimpanzees (Pan troglodytes). Neuropsychologia 41: 229-234, 2003.
- 92. Deane R, and Zlokovic BV. Role of the blood-brain barrier in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease. Current Alzheimer research 4: 191-197, 2007.
- 93. DeKosky ST, and Scheff SW. Synapse loss in frontal cortex biopsies in Alzheimer's disease: correlation with cognitive severity. Annals of neurology 27: 457-464, 1990.
- 94. DeMattos RB, Bales KR, Cummins DJ, Dodart JC, Paul SM, and Holtzman DM. Peripheral anti-A beta antibody alters CNS and plasma A beta clearance and decreases brain A beta burden in a mouse model of Alzheimer's

- disease. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 98: 8850-8855, 2001.
- 95. Deng Y, Tarassishin L, Kallhoff V, Peethumnongsin E, Wu L, Li YM, and Zheng H. Deletion of presenilin 1 hydrophilic loop sequence leads to impaired gamma-secretase activity and exacerbated amyloid pathology. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 26: 3845-3854, 2006.
- 96. Dickson DW. Neuropathological diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease: a perspective from longitudinal clinicopathological studies. Neurobiology of aging 18: S21-26, 1997.
- 97. Dickson DW. The pathogenesis of senile plaques. Journal of Neuropathology and Experimental Neurology 56: 321-339, 1997.
- 98. Dickson DW, Crystal, H.A., Bevona, C., Honer, W., Vincent, I. and Davies, P. Correlations of synaptic and pathological markers with cognition of the elderly. Neurobiology of aging 16: 285-304, 1995.
- 99. Dierksen GA, Skehan ME, Khan MA, Jeng J, Nandigam RN, Becker JA, Kumar A, Neal KL, Betensky RA, Frosch MP, Rosand J, Johnson KA, Viswanathan A, Salat DH, and Greenberg SM. Spatial relation between microbleeds and amyloid deposits in amyloid angiopathy. Annals of neurology 68: 545-548, 2010.
- 100. Dodart JC, Bales KR, Gannon KS, Greene SJ, DeMattos RB, Mathis C, DeLong CA, Wu S, Wu X, Holtzman DM, and Paul SM. Immunization reverses memory deficits without reducing brain Abeta burden in Alzheimer's disease model. Nat Neurosci 5: 452-457, 2002.
- 101. Doody RS, Farlow M, and Aisen PS. Phase 3 trials of solanezumab and bapineuzumab for Alzheimer's disease. The New England journal of medicine 370: 1460, 2014.
- 102. Doody RS, Thomas RG, Farlow M, Iwatsubo T, Vellas B, Joffe S, Kieburtz K, Raman R, Sun X, Aisen PS, Siemers E, Liu-Seifert H, and Mohs R. Phase 3 trials of solanezumab for mild-to-moderate Alzheimer's disease. The New England journal of medicine 370: 311-321, 2014.
- 103. Doody RS, Thomas RG, Farlow M, Iwatsubo T, Vellas B, Joffe S, Kieburtz K, Raman R, Sun X, Aisen PS, Siemers E, Liu-Seifert H, Mohs R, Alzheimer's Disease Cooperative Study Steering C, and Solanezumab Study G. Phase 3 trials of solanezumab for mild-to-moderate Alzheimer's disease. N Engl J Med 370: 311-321, 2014.
- 104. Drewes G, Lichtenberg-Kraag B, Doring F, Mandelkow EM, Biernat J, Goris J, Doree M, and Mandelkow E. Mitogen activated protein (MAP) kinase transforms tau protein into an Alzheimer-like state. The EMBO journal 11: 2131-2138, 1992.
- 105. Du AT, Schuff N, Chao LL, Kornak J, Ezekiel F, Jagust WJ, Kramer JH, Reed BR, Miller BL, Norman D, Chui HC, and Weiner MW. White matter lesions are associated with cortical atrophy more than entorhinal and hippocampal atrophy. Neurobiology of aging 26: 553-559, 2005.

- 106. Du Y, Dodel R, Hampel H, Buerger K, Lin S, Eastwood B, Bales K, Gao F, Moeller H-J, Oertel W, Farlow M, and Paul S. Reduced levels of amyloid b-peptide antibody in Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 57: 801-805, 2001.
- 107. Duering M, Grimm MO, Grimm HS, Schroder J, and Hartmann T. Mean age of onset in familial Alzheimer's disease is determined by amyloid beta 42. Neurobiology of aging 26: 785-788, 2005.
- 108. Dufouil C, Richard F, Fievet N, Dartigues JF, Ritchie K, Tzourio C, Amouyel P, and Alperovitch A. APOE genotype, cholesterol level, lipid-lowering treatment, and dementia: the Three-City Study. Neurology 64: 1531-1538, 2005. 109. Ellis RJ, Olichney JM, Thal LJ, Mirra SS, Morris JC, Beekly D, and
- Heyman A. Cerebral amyloid angiopathy in the brains of patients with Alzheimer's disease: the CERAD experience, Part XV. Neurology 46: 1592-1596, 1996.
- 110. Engelhart MJ, , Geerlings, M.I., Ruitenberg, A., van Swieten, J.C., Hofman, A., Witteman, J.C., Breteler, M.M. Dietary intake of antioxidants and risk of Alzheimer disease. JAMA 287: 3223-3229, 2002.
- 111. Eriksson PS, Perfilieva, E., Bjork-Eriksson, T., Alborn, A.M., Nordborg, C., Peterson, D.A., and Gage, F.H. Neurogenesis in the adult human hippocampus. Nat Med 4: 1313-1317, 1998.
- 112. Eriksson UK, Bennet AM, Gatz M, Dickman PW, and Pedersen NL. Nonstroke cardiovascular disease and risk of Alzheimer disease and dementia. Alzheimer disease and associated disorders 24: 213-219, 2010.
- 113. Evans DA, Funkenstein, H.H., Albert, M.S., Scherr, P.A., Cook, N.R., Chown, M.J., Hebert, L.E., Hennekens, C.H., Taylor, J.O. Prevalence of Alzheimer's disease in a community population of older persons. Higher than previously reported. JAMA 262: 2551-2556, 1989.
- 114. Ezekiel F, Chao L, Kornak J, Du AT, Cardenas V, Truran D, Jagust W, Chui H, Miller B, Yaffe K, Schuff N, and Weiner M. Comparisons between global and focal brain atrophy rates in normal aging and Alzheimer disease: Boundary Shift Integral versus tracing of the entorhinal cortex and hippocampus. Alzheimer disease and associated disorders 18: 196-201, 2004.
- 115. Fahnestock M, Marchese M, Head E, Pop V, Michalski B, Milgram WN, and Cotman CW. BDNF increases with behavioral enrichment and an antioxidant diet in the aged dog. Neurobiology of aging 2010.
- 116. Fahnestock M, Marchese M, Head E, Pop V, Michalski B, Milgram WN, and Cotman CW. BDNF increases with behavioral enrichment and an antioxidant diet in the aged dog. Neurobiology of aging 33: 546-554, 2012.
- 117. Farris W, Mansourian S, Chang Y, Lindsley L, Eckman EA, Frosch MP, Eckman CB, Tanzi RE, Selkoe DJ, and Guenette S. Insulin-degrading enzyme regulates the levels of insulin, amyloid beta-protein, and the beta-amyloid precursor protein intracellular domain in vivo. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 100: 4162-4167, 2003.
- 118. Fears R, Richards DH, and Ferres H. The effect of compactin, a potent inhibitor of 3-hydroxy-3-methylgutaryl co-enzyme-A reductase activity, on cholesterogenesis and serum cholesterol levels in rats and chicks. Atherosclerosis 35: 439-449, 1980.

- 119. Fernandez-Vizarra P, Fernandez AP, Castro-Blanco S, Serrano J, Bentura ML, Martinez-Murillo R, Martinez A, and Rodrigo J. Intra- and extracellular Abeta and PHF in clinically evaluated cases of Alzheimer's disease. Histology and histopathology 19: 823-844, 2004.
- 120. Ferrer I, Boada Rovira M, Sanchez Guerra ML, Rey MJ, and Costa-Jussa F. Neuropathology and pathogenesis of encephalitis following amyloid-beta immunization in Alzheimer's disease. Brain Pathol 14: 11-20, 2004.
- 121. Fitzpatrick AL, Kuller, L.H., Ives, D.G., Lopez, O.L., Jaqust, W., Breitner, J.C., Jones, B., Lyketsos, C., Dulberg, C. . Incidence and prevalence of dementia in the Cardiovascular Health Study. J Am Geriatr Soc 52: 195-204, 2004.
- 122. Fleminger S, Oliver DL, Lovestone S, Rabe-Hesketh S, and Giora A. Head injury as a risk factor for Alzheimer's disease: the evidence 10 years on; a partial replication. Journal of neurology, neurosurgery, and psychiatry 74: 857-862, 2003.
- 123. Fox MW, and Weisman R. Development of responsiveness to a social releaser in the dog: effects of age and hunger. Developmental psychobiology 2: 277-280, 1970.
- 124. Francis PT, Parsons CG, and Jones RW. Rationale for combining glutamatergic and cholinergic approaches in the symptomatic treatment of Alzheimer's disease. Expert review of neurotherapeutics 12: 1351-1365, 2012.
- 125. Fratiglioni L, Viitanen M, von Strauss E, Tontodonati V, Herlitz A, and Winblad B. Very old women at highest risk of dementia and Alzheimer's disease: incidence data from the Kungsholmen Project, Stockholm. Neurology 48: 132-138, 1997.
- 126. Gadadhar A, Marr R, and Lazarov O. Presenilin-1 regulates neural progenitor cell differentiation in the adult brain. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 31: 2615-2623, 2011.
- 127. Gakhar-Koppole N, Hundeshagen P, Mandl C, Weyer SW, Allinquant B, Muller U, and Ciccolini F. Activity requires soluble amyloid precursor protein alpha to promote neurite outgrowth in neural stem cell-derived neurons via activation of the MAPK pathway. The European journal of neuroscience 28: 871-882, 2008.
- 128. Galasko D, Chang L, Motter R, Clark CM, Kaye J, Knopman D, Thomas R, Kholodenko D, Schenk D, Lieberburg I, Miller B, Green R, Basherad R, Kertiles L, Boss MA, and Seubert P. High cerebrospinal fluid tau and low amyloid beta42 levels in the clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer disease and relation to apolipoprotein E genotype. Archives of neurology 55: 937-945, 1998.
- 129. Gallagher M, and Rapp, P.R. The use of animal models to study the effects of aging on cognition. Annu Rev Psychol 48: 339-370, 1997.
- 130. Gallup GG, Jr. Mirror-image stimulation. Psychological bulletin 70: 782-793, 1968.
- 131. Gauthier S, Feldman, H., Hecker, J., Vellas, B., Emir, B., Subbiah, P. Functional, cognitive and behavioral effects of donepezil in patients with moderate Alzheimer's disease. Curr Med Res Opin 18: 347-354, 2002.
- 132. Gerson RJ, MacDonald JS, Alberts AW, Kornbrust DJ, Majka JA, Stubbs RJ, and Bokelman DL. Animal safety and toxicology of simvastatin and related

- hydroxy-methylglutaryl-coenzyme A reductase inhibitors. Am J Med 87: 28S-38S, 1989.
- 133. Giaccone G, Verga, L., Finazzi, M., Pollo, B., Tagliavini, F., Frangione, B. and Bugiani, O. Cerebral preamyloid deposits and congophilic angiopathy in aged dogs. Neuroscience letters 114: 178-183, 1990.
- 134. Gilman S, Koller M, Black RS, Jenkins L, Griffith SG, Fox NC, Eisner L, Kirby L, Boada Rovira M, Forette F, and Orgogozo JM. Clinical effects of A{beta} immunization (AN1792) in patients with AD in an interrupted trial. Neurology 2005.
- 135. Gilman S, Koller M, Black RS, Jenkins L, Griffith SG, Fox NC, Eisner L, Kirby L, Rovira MB, Forette F, and Orgogozo JM. Clinical effects of Abeta immunization (AN1792) in patients with AD in an interrupted trial. Neurology 64: 1553-1562, 2005.
- 136. Ginsberg S, Schmidt ML, Crino P, Eberwine J, Lee VY, and Trojanowski J. Molecular Pathology of Alzheimer's Disease and Related Disorders. In: Cerebral Cortex, edited by Peters A, and Morrison JSpringer US, 1999, p. 603-654.
- 137. Glenner GG, and Wong, C.W. Alzheimer's disease and Down's syndrome sharing of a unique cerebrovascular amyloid fibril protein. Biochemical and biophysical research communications 120: 885-890, 1984.
- 138. Glenner GG, and Wong CW. Alzheimer's disease and Down's syndrome: sharing of a unique cerebrovascular amyloid fibril protein. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 122: 1131-1135, 1984.
- 139. Glenner GG, and Wong CW. Alzheimer's disease: initial report of the purification and characterization of a novel cerebrovascular amyloid protein. Biochemical and biophysical research communications 120: 885-890, 1984.
- 140. Glenner GG, and Wong CW. Alzheimer's disease: initial report of the purification and characterization of a novel cerebrovascular amyloid protein. 1984. Biochemical and biophysical research communications 425: 534-539, 2012.
- 141. Goate A, Chartier-Harlin, M.-C., et al. Segregation of a missense mutation in the amyloid protein precursor gene with familial Alzheimer's disease. Nature 349: 704-706, 1991.
- 142. Goedert M. Tau protein and the neurofibrillary pathology of Alzheimer's disease. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 777: 121-131, 1996.
- 143. Gonzalez-Soriano J, Marin Garcia P, Contreras-Rodriguez J, Martinez-Sainz P, and Rodriguez-Veiga E. Age-related changes in the ventricular system of the dog brain. Ann Anat 183: 283-291, 2001.
- 144. Gravina SA, Ho L, Eckman CB, Long KE, Otvos L, Jr., Younkin LH, Suzuki N, and Younkin SG. Amyloid beta protein (A beta) in Alzheimer's disease brain. Biochemical and immunocytochemical analysis with antibodies specific for forms ending at A beta 40 or A beta 42(43). The Journal of biological chemistry 270: 7013-7016, 1995.
- 145. Gravina SA, Ho, L., Eckman, C.B., Long, K.E., Otvos, L., Younkin, L.H., Suzuki, N., and Younkin, S.G. Amyloid b-protein (Ab) in Alzheimer's disease brain. Biochemical and immunocytochemical analysis with antibodies specific for forms of Ab(40) and Ab42(43). J Biol Chem 270: 7013-7016, 1995.

- 146. Greenamyre JT, Olson JM, Penney JB, Jr., and Young AB. Autoradiographic characterization of N-methyl-D-aspartate-, quisqualate- and kainate-sensitive glutamate binding sites. The Journal of pharmacology and experimental therapeutics 233: 254-263, 1985.
- 147. Greenamyre JT, Penney JB, Young AB, D'Amato CJ, Hicks SP, and Shoulson I. Alterations in L-glutamate binding in Alzheimer's and Huntington's diseases. Science (New York, NY) 227: 1496-1499, 1985.
- 148. Greenberg SM. Cerebral amyloid angiopathy: prospects for clinical diagnosis and treatment. Neurology 51: 690-694, 1998.
- 149. Greenberg SM, Rebeck GW, Vonsattel JP, Gomez-Isla T, and Hyman BT. Apolipoprotein E epsilon 4 and cerebral hemorrhage associated with amyloid angiopathy. Annals of neurology 38: 254-259, 1995.
- 150. Group L. Saving Lives, saving money: dividends for Americans investing in Alzheimer's disease research. Washington, DC: America's Health Insurance Plans 2004.
- 151. Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K, Tung YC, Quinlan M, Wisniewski HM, and Binder LI. Abnormal phosphorylation of the microtubule-associated protein tau (tau) in Alzheimer cytoskeletal pathology. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 83: 4913-4917, 1986.
- 152. Haass C, Hung AY, Schlossmacher MG, Teplow DB, and Selkoe DJ. beta-Amyloid peptide and a 3-kDa fragment are derived by distinct cellular mechanisms. The Journal of biological chemistry 268: 3021-3024, 1993.
- 153. Haass C, Schlossmacher MG, Hung AY, Vigo-Pelfrey C, Mellon A, Ostaszewski BL, Lieberburg I, Koo EH, Schenk D, Teplow DB, and et al. Amyloid beta-peptide is produced by cultured cells during normal metabolism. Nature 359: 322-325, 1992.
- 154. Hajjar I, Schumpert J, Hirth V, Wieland D, and Eleazer GP. The impact of the use of statins on the prevalence of dementia and the progression of cognitive impairment. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 57: M414-418, 2002.
- 155. Hanyu H, Shimuzu T, Tanaka Y, Takasaki M, Koizumi K, and Abe K. Effect of age on regional cerebral blood flow patterns in Alzheimer's disease patients. Journal of the neurological sciences 209: 25-30, 2003.
- 156. Hanyu H, Tanaka Y, Shimizu S, Takasaki M, and Abe K. Cerebral microbleeds in Alzheimer's disease. Journal of neurology 250: 1496-1497, 2003.
- 157. Hardy J. Amyloid, the presenilins and Alzheimer's disease. Trends Neurosci 20: 154-159., 1997.
- 158. Hardy J. Framing b-amyloid. Nature Genetics 1: 233-234, 1992.
- 159. Hardy J, and Selkoe DJ. The amyloid hypothesis of Alzheimer's disease: progress and problems on the road to therapeutics. Science (New York, NY) 297: 353-356, 2002.
- 160. Hartmann T. Cholesterol, A beta and Alzheimer's disease. Trends Neurosci 24: S45-48, 2001.
- 161. Haughey NJ, Nath, A., Chan, S.L., Borchard, A.C., Rao, M.S., Mattson, M.P. Disruption of neurogenesis by amyloid b-peptide, and perturbed neural progenitor cell homeostasis, in models of Alzheimer's disease. J Neurochem 83: 1509-1524, 2002.

- 162. He W, and Barrow CJ. The A beta 3-pyroglutamyl and 11-pyroglutamyl peptides found in senile plaque have greater beta-sheet forming and aggregation propensities in vitro than full-length A beta. Biochemistry 38: 10871-10877, 1999.
- 163. Head E. Brain Aging in Dogs: Parallels with Human Brain Aging and Alzheimer's disease. Vet Therapeutics 2: 247-260, 2001.
- 164. Head E. A canine model of human aging and Alzheimer's disease. Biochimica et biophysica acta 1832: 1384-1389, 2013.
- 165. Head E, Barrett EG, Murphy MP, Das P, Nistor M, Sarsoza F, Glabe CC, Kayed R, Milton S, Vasilevko V, Milgram NW, Agadjanyan MG, Cribbs DH, and Cotman CW. Immunization with fibrillar Abeta(1-42) in young and aged canines: Antibody generation and characteristics, and effects on CSF and brain Abeta. Vaccine 24: 2824-2834, 2006.
- 166. Head E, Callahan H, Muggenburg BA, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. Visual-discrimination learning ability and beta-amyloid accumulation in the dog. Neurobiology of aging 19: 415-425, 1998.
- 167. Head E, Callahan, H., Cummings, B.J., Cotman, C.W., Ruehl, W.W., Muggenberg, B.A. and Milgram, N.W. Open field activity and human interaction as a function of age and breed in dogs. Physiology & Behavior 62: 963-971, 1997.
- 168. Head E, McCleary R, Hahn FF, Milgram NW, and Cotman CW. Region-specific age at onset of beta-amyloid in dogs. Neurobiology of aging 21: 89-96., 2000.
- 169. Head E, McCleary, R., Hahn, F., Milgram, N.W. and Cotman, C.W. Predicting the presence and location of amyloid deposition in a canine model of human aging & dementia using logistic regression analyses. 6th International Conference on Alzheimer's Disease and Related Disorders, Amsterdam, Holland 1998.
- 170. Head E, Mehta R, Hartley J, Kameka M, Cummings BJ, Cotman CW, Ruehl WW, and Milgram NW. Spatial learning and memory as a function of age in the dog. Behav Neurosci 109: 851-858, 1995.
- 171. Head E, and Milgram NW. Changes in spontaneous behavior in the dog following oral administration of L-deprenyl. Pharmacol Biochem Behav 43: 749-757, 1992.
- 172. Head E, Milgram, N.W. and Cotman, C.W. Neurobiological Models of Aging in the Dog and Other Vertebrate Species. In: Functional Neurobiology of Aging, edited by In. P. Hof and Mobbs C. San Diego: Academic Press, 2001, p. 457-468.
- 173. Head E, Moffat, K., Das, P., Sarsoza, F., Poon, W.W., Landsberg, G., Cotman, C.W., Murphy, M.P. b-Amyloid Deposition and Tau Phosphorylation in Clinically Characterized Aged Cats. Neurobiology of aging 26: 749-763, 2005.
- 174. Head E, Murphey HL, Dowling AL, McCarty KL, Bethel SR, Nitz JA, Pleiss M, Vanrooyen J, Grossheim M, Smiley JR, Murphy MP, Beckett TL, Pagani D, Bresch F, and Hendrix C. A combination cocktail improves spatial attention in a canine model of human aging and Alzheimer's disease. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 32: 1029-1042, 2012.

- 175. Head E, Nukala VN, Fenoglio KA, Muggenburg BA, Cotman CW, and Sullivan PG. Effects of age, dietary, and behavioral enrichment on brain mitochondria in a canine model of human aging. Experimental neurology 2009. 176. Head E, Pop V, Sarsoza F, Kayed R, Beckett TL, Studzinski CM, Tomic JL, Glabe CG, and Murphy MP. Amyloid-beta peptide and oligomers in the brain and cerebrospinal fluid of aged canines. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 20: 637-646, 2010.
- 177. Head E, Pop V, Vasilevko V, Hill M, Saing T, Sarsoza F, Nistor M, Christie LA, Milton S, Glabe C, Barrett E, and Cribbs D. A two-year study with fibrillar beta-amyloid (Abeta) immunization in aged canines: effects on cognitive function and brain Abeta. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 28: 3555-3566, 2008.
- 178. Hebert LE, Weuve J Fau Scherr PA, Scherr Pa Fau Evans DA, Evans DA, Hebert LE, Scherr Pa Fau Bienias JL, Bienias JI Fau Bennett DA, Bennett Da Fau Evans DA, and Evans DA. Alzheimer disease in the United States (2010-2050) estimated using the 2010 census
- Alzheimer disease in the US population: prevalence estimates using the 2000 census.
- 179. Hendriks L, van Duijn CM, Cras P, Cruts M, Van Hul W, van Harskamp F, Warren A, McInnis MG, Antonarakis SE, Martin JJ, and et al. Presenile dementia and cerebral haemorrhage linked to a mutation at codon 692 of the beta-amyloid precursor protein gene. Nat Genet 1: 218-221, 1992.
- 180. Herzig MC, Van Nostrand WE, and Jucker M. Mechanism of cerebral beta-amyloid angiopathy: murine and cellular models. Brain Pathol 16: 40-54, 2006.
- 181. Hock C, Konietzko U, Streffer JR, Tracy J, Signorell A, Muller-Tillmanns B, Lemke U, Henke K, Moritz E, Garcia E, Wollmer MA, Umbricht D, de Quervain DJ, Hofmann M, Maddalena A, Papassotiropoulos A, and Nitsch RM. Antibodies against beta-amyloid slow cognitive decline in Alzheimer's disease. Neuron 38: 547-554, 2003.
- 182. Holmes C, Boche D, Wilkinson D, Yadegarfar G, Hopkins V, Bayer A, Jones RW, Bullock R, Love S, Neal JW, Zotova E, and Nicoll JA. Long-term effects of Abeta42 immunisation in Alzheimer's disease: follow-up of a randomised, placebo-controlled phase I trial. Lancet 372: 216-223, 2008.
- 183. Holsinger T, Deveau J, Boustani M, and Williams JW, Jr. Does this patient have dementia? JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 297: 2391-2404, 2007.
- 184. Horsburgh K, McCarron MO, White F, and Nicoll JA. The role of apolipoprotein E in Alzheimer's disease, acute brain injury and cerebrovascular disease: evidence of common mechanisms and utility of animal models. Neurobiology of aging 21: 245-255, 2000.
- 185. Horsburgh K, McCulloch J, Nilsen M, Roses AD, and Nicoll JA. Increased neuronal damage and apoE immunoreactivity in human apolipoprotein E, E4 isoform-specific, transgenic mice after global cerebral ischaemia. The European journal of neuroscience 12: 4309-4317, 2000.

- 186. Hosoda R, Saido TC, Otvos L, Jr., Arai T, Mann DM, Lee VM, Trojanowski JQ, and Iwatsubo T. Quantification of modified amyloid beta peptides in Alzheimer disease and Down syndrome brains. J Neuropathol Exp Neurol 57: 1089-1095, 1998.
- 187. Hyman BT, Vas Hoesen, G.W., Damasio, A.R., and Barnes, C.L. Alzheimer's disease: cell specific pathology isolates the hippocampal formation in Alzheimer's disease. Science (New York, NY) 225: 1168-1170, 1984.
- 188. Ihara M, Polvikoski TM, Hall R, Slade JY, Perry RH, Oakley AE, Englund E, O'Brien JT, Ince PG, and Kalaria RN. Quantification of myelin loss in frontal lobe white matter in vascular dementia, Alzheimer's disease, and dementia with Lewy bodies. Acta Neuropathol 119: 579-589, 2010.
- 189. International AsD. World Alzheimer Report 2010: The global economic impact of dementia
- http://www.alz.co.uk/research/files/WorldAlzheimerReport2010.pdf. [April 13, 2014.
- 190. Iqbal K, and Novak M. From tangles to tau protein. Bratislavske lekarske listy 107: 341-342, 2006.
- 191. Irie K, Murakami K, Masuda Y, Morimoto A, Ohigashi H, Ohashi R, Takegoshi K, Nagao M, Shimizu T, and Shirasawa T. Structure of beta-amyloid fibrils and its relevance to their neurotoxicity: implications for the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease. Journal of bioscience and bioengineering 99: 437-447, 2005.
- 192. Ismail Z, Rajji TK, and Shulman KI. Brief cognitive screening instruments: an update. International journal of geriatric psychiatry 25: 111-120, 2010.
- 193. Iwatsubo T, Mann DM, Odaka A, Suzuki N, and Ihara Y. Amyloid beta protein (A beta) deposition: A beta 42(43) precedes A beta 40 in Down syndrome. Annals of neurology 37: 294-299., 1995.
- 194. Iwatsubo T, Saido, T.C., Mann, D.M., Lee, Y.M., and Trojanowski, J.Q. Full-length amyloid-b-(1-42(43)) and amino-terminally modified and truncated amyloid-b42(43) deposits in diffuse plaques. Am J Pathol 149: 1823-1830, 1996.
- 195. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, Waring SC, O'Brien PC, Tangalos EG, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, and Kokmen E. Medial temporal atrophy on MRI in normal aging and very mild Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 49: 786-794, 1997.
- 196. Jack CR, Jr., Shiung MM, Weigand SD, O'Brien PC, Gunter JL, Boeve BF, Knopman DS, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, Tangalos EG, and Petersen RC. Brain atrophy rates predict subsequent clinical conversion in normal elderly and amnestic MCI. Neurology 65: 1227-1231, 2005.
- 197. James BD, Leurgans, S.E., Herbert, L.E., Scherr, P.A., Yaffe, K., Bennett, D.A. Contribution of Alcheimer Disease to mortality in the United States. Neurology 82: 1045-1050, 2014.
- 198. Janus C, Pearson J, McLaurin J, Mathews PM, Jiang Y, Schmidt SD, Chishti MA, Horne P, Heslin D, French J, Mount HT, Nixon RA, Mercken M, Bergeron C, Fraser PE, St George-Hyslop P, and Westaway D. A beta peptide immunization reduces behavioural impairment and plaques in a model of Alzheimer's disease. Nature 408: 979-982, 2000.

- 199. Jellinger K. Neuropathologic substrates of ischemic vascular dementia. J Neuropathol Exp Neurol 60: 658-659, 2001.
- 200. Jellinger K, Braak H, Braak E, and Fischer P. Alzheimer lesions in the entorhinal region and isocortex in Parkinson's and Alzheimer's diseases. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 640: 203-209, 1991.
- 201. Jellinger KA, and Bancher C. Proposals for re-evaluation of current autopsy criteria for the diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiology of aging 18: S55-65, 1997.
- 202. Jeong YH, Kim JM, Yoo J, Lee SH, Kim HS, and Suh YH. Environmental enrichment compensates for the effects of stress on disease progression in Tg2576 mice, an Alzheimer's disease model. Journal of neurochemistry 119: 1282-1293, 2011.
- 203. Jicha GA, Schmitt FA, Abner E, Nelson PT, Cooper GE, Smith CD, and Markesbery WR. Prodromal clinical manifestations of neuropathologically confirmed Lewy body disease. Neurobiology of aging 31: 1805-1813, 2010.
- 204. Jick H, Zornberg GL, Jick SS, Seshadri S, and Drachman DA. Statins and the risk of dementia. Lancet 356: 1627-1631., 2000.
- 205. Jin K, Galvan V, Xie L, Mao XO, Gorostiza OF, Bredesen DE, and Greenberg DA. Enhanced neurogenesis in Alzheimer's disease transgenic (PDGF-APPSw,Ind) mice. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 101: 13363-13367, 2004.
- 206. Jin K, Peel, A.L., Mao, X.O., Xie, L., Cottrell, B., Henshall, D.C., Greenberg, D.A. Increased hippocampal neurogenesis in Alzheimer's disease. PNAS 101: 343-347, 2004.
- 207. Johnstone EM, Chaney MO, Norris FH, Pascual R, and Little SP. Conservation of the sequence of the Alzheimer's disease amyloid peptide in dog, polar bear and five other mammals by cross-species polymerase chain reaction analysis. Brain Res Mol Brain Res 10: 299-305., 1991.
- 208. Ju YE, Lucey BP, and Holtzman DM. Sleep and Alzheimer disease pathology--a bidirectional relationship. Nature reviews Neurology 10: 115-119, 2014.
- 209. Kang J, Lemaire HG, Unterbeck A, Salbaum JM, Masters CL, Grzeschik KH, Multhaup G, Beyreuther K, and Muller-Hill B. The precursor of Alzheimer's disease amyloid A4 protein resembles a cell-surface receptor. Nature 325: 733-736., 1987.
- 210. Karp A, Kareholt I, Qiu C, Bellander T, Winblad B, and Fratiglioni L. Relation of education and occupation-based socioeconomic status to incident Alzheimer's disease. American journal of epidemiology 159: 175-183, 2004.
- 211. Katzman R. Education and the prevalence of dementia and Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 43: 13-20, 1993.
- 212. Katzman R, Aronson M, Fuld P, Kawas C, Brown T, Morgenstern H, Frishman W, Gidez L, Eder H, and Ooi WL. Development of dementing illnesses in an 80-year-old volunteer cohort. Annals of neurology 25: 317-324, 1989.
- 213. Kayed R, Head E, Thompson JL, McIntire TM, Milton SC, Cotman CW, and Glabe CG. Common structure of soluble amyloid oligomers implies common mechanism of pathogenesis. Science (New York, NY) 300: 486-489, 2003.

- 214. Keage HA, Carare RO, Friedland RP, Ince PG, Love S, Nicoll JA, Wharton SB, Weller RO, and Brayne C. Population studies of sporadic cerebral amyloid angiopathy and dementia: a systematic review. BMC neurology 9: 3, 2009.
- 215. Kidd M. Paired helical filaments in electron microscopy of Alzheimer's disease. Nature 197: 192-193, 1963.
- 216. Killiany RJ, Gomez-Isla T, Moss M, Kikinis R, Sandor T, Jolesz F, Tanzi R, Jones K, Hyman BT, and Albert MS. Use of structural magnetic resonance imaging to predict who will get Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 47: 430-439. 2000.
- 217. Kim HY, Heise H, Fernandez CO, Baldus M, and Zweckstetter M. Correlation of amyloid fibril beta-structure with the unfolded state of alpha-synuclein. Chembiochem: a European journal of chemical biology 8: 1671-1674, 2007.
- 218. Kimotsuki T, Nagaoka T, Yasuda M, Tamahara S, Matsuki N, and Ono K. Changes of magnetic resonance imaging on the brain in beagle dogs with aging. J Vet Med Sci 67: 961-967, 2005.
- 219. Kimura T, Ono T, Takamatsu J, Yamamoto H, Ikegami K, Kondo A, Hasegawa M, Ihara Y, Miyamoto E, and Miyakawa T. Sequential changes of tausite-specific phosphorylation during development of paired helical filaments. Dementia (Basel, Switzerland) 7: 177-181, 1996.
- 220. Kivipelto M, Laakso MP, Tuomilehto J, Nissinen A, and Soininen H. Hypertension and hypercholesterolaemia as risk factors for Alzheimer's disease: potential for pharmacological intervention. CNS drugs 16: 435-444, 2002.
- 221. Knobloch M, and Mansuy IM. Dendritic spine loss and synaptic alterations in Alzheimer's disease. Molecular neurobiology 37: 73-82, 2008.
- 222. Knoth R, Singec I, Ditter M, Pantazis G, Capetian P, Meyer RP, Horvat V, Volk B, and Kempermann G. Murine features of neurogenesis in the human hippocampus across the lifespan from 0 to 100 years. PloS one 5: e8809, 2010.
- 223. Knudsen KA, Rosand J, Karluk D, and Greenberg SM. Clinical diagnosis of cerebral amyloid angiopathy: validation of the Boston criteria. Neurology 56: 537-539, 2001.
- 224. Koppel R. AD: Costs to U.S. businesses in 2002. Washington, DC: Alzheimer's Association 2002.
- 225. Kosik KS, Joachim CL, and Selkoe DJ. Microtubule-associated protein tau (tau) is a major antigenic component of paired helical filaments in Alzheimer disease. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 83: 4044-4048, 1986.
- 226. Kosik KS, Orecchio LD, Binder L, Trojanowski JQ, Lee VM, and Lee G. Epitopes that span the tau molecule are shared with paired helical filaments. Neuron 1: 817-825, 1988.
- 227. Kovacevic S, Rafii MS, and Brewer JB. High-throughput, fully automated volumetry for prediction of MMSE and CDR decline in mild cognitive impairment. Alzheimer disease and associated disorders 23: 139-145, 2009.
- 228. Kuhn HG, Dickinson-Anson, H. and Gage, F.H. Neurogenesis in the dentate gyru of the adult rat: age-related decrease of neuronal progenitor proliferation. J Neurosci 16: 2027-2033, 1996.

- 229. Kuller LH. [Risk factors for dementia in the Cardiovascular Health Study cognition study]. Revista de neurologia 37: 122-126, 2003.
- 230. Kuroki K, Uchida, K., Kiatipattanasakul, W., Nakamura, S., Yamaguchi, R., Nakayama, H., Doi, K., and Tateyama, S. Immunohistochemical detection of tau proteins in various non-human animal brains. Neuropathology 17: 174-180, 1997.
- 231. Landsberg G, and Araujo JA. Behavior problems in geriatric pets. The Veterinary clinics of North America Small animal practice 35: 675-698, 2005.
- 232. Landsberg G, and Ruehl W. Geriatric behavioral problems. Veterinary Clinics of North America: Small Animal Practice 27: 1537-1559, 1997.
- 233. Landsberg GM, Nichol J, and Araujo JA. Cognitive dysfunction syndrome: a disease of canine and feline brain aging. The Veterinary clinics of North America Small animal practice 42: 749-768, vii, 2012.
- 234. Lannfelt L, Relkin NR, and Siemers ER. Amyloid-ss-directed immunotherapy for Alzheimer's disease. Journal of internal medicine 275: 284-295, 2014.
- 235. Larson ME, and Lesne SE. Soluble Abeta oligomer production and toxicity. Journal of neurochemistry 120 Suppl 1: 125-139, 2012.
- 236. Launer LJ, Andersen K, Dewey ME, Letenneur L, Ott A, Amaducci LA, Brayne C, Copeland JR, Dartigues JF, Kragh-Sorensen P, Lobo A, Martinez-Lage JM, Stijnen T, and Hofman A. Rates and risk factors for dementia and Alzheimer's disease: results from EURODEM pooled analyses. EURODEM Incidence Research Group and Work Groups. European Studies of Dementia. Neurology 52: 78-84, 1999.
- 237. Lazarov O, and Marr RA. Neurogenesis and Alzheimer's disease: at the crossroads. Experimental neurology 223: 267-281, 2010.
- 238. Lazarov O, and Marr RA. Of mice and men: neurogenesis, cognition and Alzheimer's disease. Frontiers in aging neuroscience 5: 43, 2013.
- 239. Lazarov O, Robinson J, Tang YP, Hairston IS, Korade-Mirnics Z, Lee VM, Hersh LB, Sapolsky RM, Mirnics K, and Sisodia SS. Environmental enrichment reduces Abeta levels and amyloid deposition in transgenic mice. Cell 120: 701-713, 2005.
- 240. Lee VM, Balin BJ, Otvos L, Jr., and Trojanowski JQ. A68: a major subunit of paired helical filaments and derivatized forms of normal Tau. Science (New York, NY) 251: 675-678, 1991.
- 241. Lemere CA, and Masliah E. Can Alzheimer disease be prevented by amyloid-beta immunotherapy? Nature reviews Neurology 6: 108-119, 2010.
- 242. Levy-Lahad E, and Bird TD. Genetic factors in Alzheimer's disease: a review of recent advances. Annals of neurology 40: 829-840, 1996.
- 243. Levy-Lahad E, Lahad A, Wijsman EM, Bird TD, and Schellenberg GD. Apolipoprotein E genotypes and age of onset in early-onset familial Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 38: 678-680, 1995.
- 244. Levy-Lahad E, Wasco W, Poorkaj P, Romano DM, Oshima J, Pettingell WH, Yu CE, Jondro PD, Schmidt SD, Wang K, and et al. Candidate gene for the chromosome 1 familial Alzheimer's disease locus. Science (New York, NY) 269: 973-977, 1995.

- 245. Li S, Hong S, Shepardson NE, Walsh DM, Shankar GM, and Selkoe D. Soluble oligomers of amyloid Beta protein facilitate hippocampal long-term depression by disrupting neuronal glutamate uptake. Neuron 62: 788-801, 2009. 246. Lindblad EB. Aluminium compounds for use in vaccines. Immunol Cell Biol 82: 497-505, 2004.
- 247. Lipton AM, Cullum CM, Satumtira S, Sontag E, Hynan LS, White CL, 3rd, and Bigio EH. Contribution of asymmetric synapse loss to lateralizing clinical deficits in frontotemporal dementias. Archives of neurology 58: 1233-1239, 2001.
- 248. Lopez-Toledano MA, and Shelanski ML. Increased neurogenesis in young transgenic mice overexpressing human APP(Sw, Ind). Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 12: 229-240, 2007.
- 249. Lorentz WJ, Scanlan JM, and Borson S. Brief screening tests for dementia. Canadian journal of psychiatry Revue canadienne de psychiatrie 47: 723-733, 2002.
- 250. Luchsinger JA, Tang MX, Shea S, and Mayeux R. Hyperinsulinemia and risk of Alzheimer disease. Neurology 63: 1187-1192, 2004.
- 251. Luchsinger JA, Tang MX, Stern Y, Shea S, and Mayeux R. Diabetes mellitus and risk of Alzheimer's disease and dementia with stroke in a multiethnic cohort. American journal of epidemiology 154: 635-641, 2001.
- 252. Lue LF, Kuo YM, Roher AE, Brachova L, Shen Y, Sue L, Beach T, Kurth JH, Rydel RE, and Rogers J. Soluble amyloid beta peptide concentration as a predictor of synaptic change in Alzheimer's disease. The American journal of pathology 155: 853-862, 1999.
- 253. Ma C, et al. Vascular and parenchymal Ab deposition in the aging dog: correlation with behavior. Neurobiology of aging 21: 695-704, 2000.
- 254. Mandelkow EM, Drewes G, Biernat J, Gustke N, Van Lint J, Vandenheede JR, and Mandelkow E. Glycogen synthase kinase-3 and the Alzheimer-like state of microtubule-associated protein tau. FEBS letters 314: 315-321, 1992.
- 255. Mandelkow EM, and Mandelkow E. Tau in Alzheimer's disease. Trends Cell Biol 8: 425-427., 1998.
- 256. Mandler M, Walker L, Santic R, Hanson P, Upadhaya AR, Colloby SJ, Morris CM, Thal DR, Thomas AJ, Schneeberger A, and Attems J.
- Pyroglutamylated amyloid-beta is associated with hyperphosphorylated tau and severity of Alzheimer's disease. Acta Neuropathol 128: 67-79, 2014.
- 257. Markesbery WR, Schmitt FA, Kryscio RJ, Davis DG, Smith CD, and Wekstein DR. Neuropathologic substrate of mild cognitive impairment. Archives of neurology 63: 38-46, 2006.
- 258. Martin SB, Dowling AL, and Head E. Therapeutic interventions targeting Beta amyloid pathogenesis in an aging dog model. Current neuropharmacology 9: 651-661, 2011.
- 259. Masliah E, Hansen L, Adame A, Crews L, Bard F, Lee C, Seubert P, Games D, Kirby L, and Schenk D. Abeta vaccination effects on plaque pathology in the absence of encephalitis in Alzheimer disease. Neurology 64: 129-131, 2005.
- 260. Masson C, Leys D, and Buee L. [Cerebral amyloid angiopathies]. Presse medicale (Paris, France: 1983) 29: 1717-1722, 2000.

- 261. Masters CL, and Beyreuther K. Alzheimer's disease. BMJ (Clinical research ed) 316: 446-448, 1998.
- 262. Masters CL, and Selkoe DJ. Biochemistry of amyloid beta-protein and amyloid deposits in Alzheimer disease. Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in medicine 2: a006262, 2012.
- 263. Masters CL, Simms, G., Weinman, N.A., Multhaup, G., McDonald, B.L., and Beyreuther, K. Amyloid plaque core protein in Alzheimer and Down syndrome. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 82: 4245-4249, 1985.
- 264. Matsuo ES, Shin RW, Billingsley ML, Van deVoorde A, O'Connor M, Trojanowski JQ, and Lee VM. Biopsy-derived adult human brain tau is phosphorylated at many of the same sites as Alzheimer's disease paired helical filament tau. Neuron 13: 989-1002, 1994.
- 265. Matsuzaki T, Sasaki K, Tanizaki Y, Hata J, Fujimi K, Matsui Y, Sekita A, Suzuki SO, Kanba S, Kiyohara Y, and Iwaki T. Insulin resistance is associated with the pathology of Alzheimer disease: the Hisayama study. Neurology 75: 764-770, 2010.
- 266. Matthews FE, Brayne C, Lowe J, McKeith I, Wharton SB, and Ince P. Epidemiological pathology of dementia: attributable-risks at death in the Medical Research Council Cognitive Function and Ageing Study. PLoS medicine 6: e1000180, 2009.
- 267. Mayeux R, and Stern Y. Epidemiology of Alzheimer disease. Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in medicine 2: 2012.
- 268. Mayeux R, Tang MX, Jacobs DM, Manly J, Bell K, Merchant C, Small SA, Stern Y, Wisniewski HM, and Mehta PD. Plasma amyloid beta-peptide 1-42 and incipient Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 46: 412-416, 1999.
- 269. McKhann G, Drachman D, Folstein M, Katzman R, Price D, and Stadlan EM. Clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease: report of the NINCDS-ADRDA Work Group under the auspices of Department of Health and Human Services Task Force on Alzheimer's Disease. Neurology 34: 939-944, 1984.
- 270. McKhann GM, Knopman DS, Chertkow H, Hyman BT, Jack CR, Jr., Kawas CH, Klunk WE, Koroshetz WJ, Manly JJ, Mayeux R, Mohs RC, Morris JC, Rossor MN, Scheltens P, Carrillo MC, Thies B, Weintraub S, and Phelps CH. The diagnosis of dementia due to Alzheimer's disease: recommendations from the National Institute on Aging-Alzheimer's Association workgroups on diagnostic guidelines for Alzheimer's disease. Alzheimer's & dementia: the journal of the Alzheimer's Association 7: 263-269, 2011.
- 271. McLean CA, Cherny RA, Fraser FW, Fuller SJ, Smith MJ, Beyreuther K, Bush AI, and Masters CL. Soluble pool of Abeta amyloid as a determinant of severity of neurodegeneration in Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 46: 860-866, 1999.
- 272. Mehta PD, Pirttila T, Mehta SP, Sersen EA, Aisen PS, and Wisniewski HM. Plasma and cerebrospinal fluid levels of amyloid beta proteins 1-40 and 1-42 in Alzheimer disease. Archives of neurology 57: 100-105, 2000.
- 273. Merchant C, Tang MX, Albert S, Manly J, Stern Y, and Mayeux R. The influence of smoking on the risk of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 52: 1408-1412, 1999.

- 274. Milgram NW, Adams, B., Callahan, H., Head, E., Mackay, W., Thirlwell, C., and Cotman, C.W. Landmark discrimination learning in the dog. Learning & Memory 6: 54-61, 1999.
- 275. Milgram NW, Head E, Muggenburg B, Holowachuk D, Murphey H, Estrada J, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Zicker SC, and Cotman CW. Landmark discrimination learning in the dog: effects of age, an antioxidant fortified food, and cognitive strategy. Neurosci Biobehav Rev 26: 679-695, 2002.
- 276. Milgram NW, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Holowachuk D, Murphey H, Estrada J, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Zicker SC, and Cotman CW. Landmark discrimination learning in the dog: effects of age, an antioxidant fortified diet, and cognitive strategy. Neuroscience and Biobehavioral Reviews 26: 679-695, 2002.
- 277. Milgram NW, Head E, Weiner E, and Thomas E. Cognitive functions and aging in the dog: Acquisition of nonspatial visual tasks. Behav Neurosci 108: 57-68, 1994.
- 278. Milgram NW, Head E, Zicker SC, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Murphey H, Muggenburg B, Siwak C, Tapp D, and Cotman CW. Learning ability in aged beagle dogs is preserved by behavioral enrichment and dietary fortification: a two-year longitudinal study. Neurobiology of aging 26: 77-90, 2005.
- 279. Milgram NW, Head, E., Zicker, S.C., Ikeda-Douglas, C., Murphey, H., Muggenberg, B.A., Siwak, C.T., Dwight, Tapp. P., Lowry, S.R., Cotman. C,W. Long-term treatment with antioxidants and a program of behavioral enrichment reduces age-dependent impairment in discrimination and reversal learning in beagle dogs. Exp Gerontol 39: 753-765, 2004.
- 280. Milgram NW, Zicker SC, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Murphey H, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, and Cotman CW. Dietary enrichment counteracts age-associated cognitive dysfunction in canines. Neurobiology of aging 23: 737-745, 2002.
- 281. Milne A, Culverwell A, Guss R, Tuppen J, and Whelton R. Screening for dementia in primary care: a review of the use, efficacy and quality of measures. International psychogeriatrics / IPA 20: 911-926, 2008.
- 282. Miravalle L, Calero M, Takao M, Roher AE, Ghetti B, and Vidal R. Aminoterminally truncated Abeta peptide species are the main component of cotton wool plagues. Biochemistry 44: 10810-10821, 2005.
- 283. Mirra SS, Heyman A, McKeel D, Sumi SM, Crain BJ, Brownlee LM, Vogel FS, Hughes JP, van Belle G, and Berg L. The Consortium to Establish a Registry for Alzheimer's Disease (CERAD). Part II. Standardization of the neuropathologic assessment of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 41: 479-486., 1991.
- 284. Mitew S, Kirkcaldie MT, Halliday GM, Shepherd CE, Vickers JC, and Dickson TC. Focal demyelination in Alzheimer's disease and transgenic mouse models. Acta Neuropathol 119: 567-577, 2010.
- 285. Moran M, Lynch CA, Walsh C, Coen R, Coakley D, and Lawlor BA. Sleep disturbance in mild to moderate Alzheimer's disease. Sleep medicine 6: 347-352, 2005.
- 286. Morgan D, Diamond DM, Gottschall PE, Ugen KE, Dickey C, Hardy J, Duff K, Jantzen P, DiCarlo G, Wilcock D, Connor K, Hatcher J, Hope C, Gordon M, and Arendash GW. A beta peptide vaccination prevents memory loss in an animal model of Alzheimer's disease. Nature 408: 982-985, 2000.

- 287. Mori H, Takio K, Ogawara M, and Selkoe DJ. Mass spectrometry of purified amyloid beta protein in Alzheimer's disease. The Journal of biological chemistry 267: 17082-17086, 1992.
- 288. Morris JC, Storandt M, McKeel DW, Jr., Rubin EH, Price JL, Grant EA, and Berg L. Cerebral amyloid deposition and diffuse plaques in "normal" aging: Evidence for presymptomatic and very mild Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 46: 707-719, 1996.
- 289. Morris MC, Evans DA, Bienias JL, Tangney CC, Bennett DA, Aggarwal N, Schneider J, and Wilson RS. Dietary fats and the risk of incident Alzheimer disease. Archives of neurology 60: 194-200, 2003.
- 290. Morris MC, Evans DA, Bienias JL, Tangney CC, Bennett DA, Aggarwal N, Wilson RS, and Scherr PA. Dietary intake of antioxidant nutrients and the risk of incident Alzheimer disease in a biracial community study. JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 287: 3230-3237, 2002.
- 291. Morris MC, Evans DA, Bienias JL, Tangney CC, Bennett DA, Wilson RS, Aggarwal N, and Schneider J. Consumption of fish and n-3 fatty acids and risk of incident Alzheimer disease. Archives of neurology 60: 940-946, 2003.
- 292. Morris MS. Folate, homocysteine, and neurological function. Nutrition in clinical care: an official publication of Tufts University 5: 124-132, 2002.
- 293. Morys J, Narkiewicz, O., Maciejewska, B., Wegiel, J., and Wisniewski, H.M. Amyloid deposits and loss of neurones in the claustrum of the aged dog. NeuroReport 5: 1825-1828, 1994.
- 294. Mucke L, and Selkoe DJ. Neurotoxicity of amyloid beta-protein: synaptic and network dysfunction. Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in medicine 2: a006338, 2012.
- 295. Mullan M, Crawford F, Axelman K, Houlden H, Lilius L, Winblad B, and Lannfelt L. A pathogenic mutation for probable Alzheimer's disease in the APP gene at the N-terminus of beta-amyloid. Nat Genet 1: 345-347, 1992.
- 296. Murphy MP, Morales J, Beckett TL, Astarita G, Piomelli D, Weidner A, Studzinski CM, Dowling AL, Wang X, Levine H, 3rd, Kryscio RJ, Lin Y, Barrett E, and Head E. Changes in cognition and amyloid-beta processing with long term cholesterol reduction using atorvastatin in aged dogs. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 22: 135-150, 2010.
- 297. Nakata-Kudo Y, Mizuno T, Yamada K, Shiga K, Yoshikawa K, Mori S, Nishimura T, Nakajima K, and Nakagawa M. Microbleeds in Alzheimer disease are more related to cerebral amyloid angiopathy than cerebrovascular disease. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 22: 8-14, 2006.
- 298. Neary D, Snowden JS, Mann DM, Bowen DM, Sims NR, Northen B, Yates PO, and Davison AN. Alzheimer's disease: a correlative study. Journal of neurology, neurosurgery, and psychiatry 49: 229-237, 1986.
- 299. Nicoll JA, Burnett C, Love S, Graham DI, Dewar D, Ironside JW, Stewart J, and Vinters HV. High frequency of apolipoprotein E epsilon 2 allele in hemorrhage due to cerebral amyloid angiopathy. Annals of neurology 41: 716-721, 1997.

- 300. Nicoll JA, Roberts GW, and Graham DI. Apolipoprotein E epsilon 4 allele is associated with deposition of amyloid beta-protein following head injury. Nat Med 1: 135-137, 1995.
- 301. Nicoll JA, Wilkinson D, Holmes C, Steart P, Markham H, and Weller RO. Neuropathology of human Alzheimer disease after immunization with amyloid-beta peptide: a case report. Nat Med 9: 448-452, 2003.
- 302. Nicoll JA, Yamada M, Frackowiak J, Mazur-Kolecka B, and Weller RO. Cerebral amyloid angiopathy plays a direct role in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease. Pro-CAA position statement. Neurobiology of aging 25: 589-597; discussion 603-584, 2004.
- 303. Niedowicz DM, Nelson PT, and Murphy MP. Alzheimer's disease: pathological mechanisms and recent insights. Current neuropharmacology 9: 674-684, 2011.
- 304. Nukina N, and Ihara Y. One of the antigenic determinants of paired helical filaments is related to tau protein. Journal of biochemistry 99: 1541-1544, 1986.
- 305. Nussbaum JM, Schilling S, Cynis H, Silva A, Swanson E, Wangsanut T, Tayler K, Wiltgen B, Hatami A, Ronicke R, Reymann K, Hutter-Paier B, Alexandru A, Jagla W, Graubner S, Glabe CG, Demuth HU, and Bloom GS. Prion-like behaviour and tau-dependent cytotoxicity of pyroglutamylated amyloid-beta. Nature 485: 651-655, 2012.
- 306. Ohara T, Doi Y, Ninomiya T, Hirakawa Y, Hata J, Iwaki T, Kanba S, and Kiyohara Y. Glucose tolerance status and risk of dementia in the community: the Hisayama study. Neurology 77: 1126-1134, 2011.
- 307. Ohm TG, Scharnagl H, Marz W, and Bohl J. Apolipoprotein E isoforms and the development of low and high Braak stages of Alzheimer's disease-related lesions. Acta Neuropathol 98: 273-280. 1999.
- 308. Ohnishi T, Matsuda H, Tabira T, Asada T, and Uno M. Changes in brain morphology in Alzheimer disease and normal aging: is Alzheimer disease an exaggerated aging process? AJNR American journal of neuroradiology 22: 1680-1685, 2001.
- 309. Olson MI, and Shaw C-M. Presenile dementia and Alzheimer's disease in mongolism. Brain: a journal of neurology 92: 147-156, 1969.
- 310. Opii WO, Joshi G, Head E, Milgram NW, Muggenburg BA, Klein JB, Pierce WM, Cotman CW, and Butterfield DA. Proteomic identification of brain proteins in the canine model of human aging following a long-term treatment with antioxidants and a program of behavioral enrichment: relevance to Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiology of aging 29: 51-70, 2008.
- 311. Ott A, Slooter AJ, Hofman A, van Harskamp F, Witteman JC, Van Broeckhoven C, van Duijn CM, and Breteler MM. Smoking and risk of dementia and Alzheimer's disease in a population-based cohort study: the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 351: 1840-1843, 1998.
- 312. Overk CR, and Masliah E. Pathogenesis of synaptic degeneration in Alzheimer's disease and Lewy body disease. Biochem Pharmacol 2014.
- 313. Palop JJ, and Mucke L. Amyloid-beta-induced neuronal dysfunction in Alzheimer's disease: from synapses toward neural networks. Nat Neurosci 13: 812-818, 2010.

- 314. Pan Y, Larson B, Araujo JA, Lau W, de Rivera C, Santana R, Gore A, and Milgram NW. Dietary supplementation with medium-chain TAG has long-lasting cognition-enhancing effects in aged dogs. The British journal of nutrition 103: 1746-1754, 2010.
- 315. Papaioannou N, Tooten, P.C.J., van Ederen, A.M., Bohl, J.R.E., Rofina, J., Tsangaris, T., Gruys, E. Immunohistochemical investigation of the brain of aged dogs. I. Detection of neurofibrillary tangles and of 4-hydroxynonenal protein, an oxidative damage product, in senile plaques. Amyloid: J Protein Folding Disord 8: 11-21, 2001.
- 316. Parker HG, Kim LV, Sutter NB, Carlson S, Lorentzen TD, Malek TB, Johnson GS, DeFrance HB, Ostrander EA, and Kruglyak L. Genetic structure of the purebred domestic dog. Science (New York, NY) 304: 1160-1164, 2004.
- 317. Peila R, Rodriguez BL, and Launer LJ. Type 2 diabetes, APOE gene, and the risk for dementia and related pathologies: The Honolulu-Asia Aging Study. Diabetes 51: 1256-1262, 2002.
- 318. Pendlebury ST, and Rothwell PM. Risk of recurrent stroke, other vascular events and dementia after transient ischaemic attack and stroke.
- Cerebrovascular diseases (Basel, Switzerland) 27 Suppl 3: 1-11, 2009.
- 319. Petanceska SS, DeRosa S, Olm V, Diaz N, Sharma A, Thomas-Bryant T, Duff K, Pappolla M, and Refolo LM. Statin therapy for Alzheimer's disease: will it work? Journal of molecular neuroscience: MN 19: 155-161, 2002.
- 320. Pfeifer M, Boncristiano S, Bondolfi L, Stalder A, Deller T, Staufenbiel M, Mathews PM, and Jucker M. Cerebral hemorrhage after passive anti-Abeta immunotherapy. Science (New York, NY) 298: 1379, 2002.
- 321. Pop V, Head E, Berchtold NC, Glabe CG, Studzinski CM, Weidner AM, Murphy MP, and Cotman CW. Abeta aggregation profiles and shifts in APP processing favor amyloidogenesis in canines. Neurobiology of aging 2010.
- 322. Pop V, Head E, Hill MA, Gillen D, Berchtold NC, Muggenburg BA, Milgram NW, Murphy MP, and Cotman CW. Synergistic effects of long-term antioxidant diet and behavioral enrichment on beta-amyloid load and non-amyloidogenic processing in aged canines. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 30: 9831-9839, 2010.
- 323. Povova J, Ambroz P, Bar M, Pavukova V, Sery O, Tomaskova H, and Janout V. Epidemiological of and risk factors for Alzheimer's disease: a review. Biomedical papers of the Medical Faculty of the University Palacky, Olomouc, Czechoslovakia 156: 108-114, 2012.
- 324. Prelli F, Castano E, Glenner GG, and Frangione B. Differences between vascular and plaque core amyloid in Alzheimer's disease. Journal of neurochemistry 51: 648-651, 1988.
- 325. Premkumar DR, Cohen DL, Hedera P, Friedland RP, and Kalaria RN. Apolipoprotein E-epsilon4 alleles in cerebral amyloid angiopathy and cerebrovascular pathology associated with Alzheimer's disease. The American journal of pathology 148: 2083-2095, 1996.
- 326. Price JL, Davis, P.B., Morris, J.C. and White, D.L. The distribution of tangles, plaques and related immunohistochemical markers in healthy aging and Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiology of aging 12: 295-312, 1991.

- 327. Price JL, Ko AI, Wade MJ, Tsou SK, McKeel DW, and Morris JC. Neuron number in the entorhinal cortex and CA1 in preclinical Alzheimer disease. Archives of neurology 58: 1395-1402, 2001.
- 328. Prior R, D'Urso, D., Frank, R., Prikulis, I., Pavlakovic, G. Loss of vessel wall viability in cerebral amyloid angiopathy. NeuroReport 7: 562, 1996.
- 329. Procter AW, Stirling JM, Stratmann GC, Cross AJ, and Bowen DM. Loss of glycine-dependent radioligand binding to the N-methyl-D-aspartate-phencyclidine receptor complex in patients with Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience letters 101: 62-66, 1989.
- 330. Pugliese M, Gangitano C, Ceccariglia S, Carrasco JL, Del Fa A, Rodriguez MJ, Michetti F, Mascort J, and Mahy N. Canine cognitive dysfunction and the cerebellum: acetylcholinesterase reduction, neuronal and glial changes. Brain Res 1139: 85-94, 2007.
- 331. Pugliese M, Geloso MC, Carrasco JL, Mascort J, Michetti F, and Mahy N. Canine cognitive deficit correlates with diffuse plaque maturation and S100beta (-) astrocytosis but not with insulin cerebrospinal fluid level. Acta Neuropathol 111: 519-528, 2006.
- 332. Pugliese M, Mascort J, Mahy N, and Ferrer I. Diffuse beta-amyloid plaques and hyperphosphorylated tau are unrelated processes in aged dogs with behavioral deficits. Acta Neuropathol 112: 175-183, 2006.
- 333. Qiu C, Kivipelto M, Aguero-Torres H, Winblad B, and Fratiglioni L. Risk and protective effects of the APOE gene towards Alzheimer's disease in the Kungsholmen project: variation by age and sex. Journal of neurology, neurosurgery, and psychiatry 75: 828-833, 2004.
- 334. Qiu C, Winblad B, and Fratiglioni L. The age-dependent relation of blood pressure to cognitive function and dementia. Lancet neurology 4: 487-499, 2005. 335. Racke MM, Boone LI, Hepburn DL, Parsadainian M, Bryan MT, Ness DK, Piroozi KS, Jordan WH, Brown DD, Hoffman WP, Holtzman DM, Bales KR, Gitter BD, May PC, Paul SM, and DeMattos RB. Exacerbation of cerebral amyloid angiopathy-associated microhemorrhage in amyloid precursor protein transgenic mice by immunotherapy is dependent on antibody recognition of deposited forms of amyloid beta. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 25: 629-636, 2005.
- 336. Raina P, Santaguida P, Ismaila A, Patterson C, Cowan D, Levine M, Booker L, and Oremus M. Effectiveness of cholinesterase inhibitors and memantine for treating dementia: evidence review for a clinical practice guideline. Annals of internal medicine 148: 379-397, 2008.
- 337. Ramani A, Jensen JH, and Helpern JA. Quantitative MR imaging in Alzheimer disease. Radiology 241: 26-44, 2006.
- 338. Raschetti R, Albanese E, Vanacore N, and Maggini M. Cholinesterase inhibitors in mild cognitive impairment: a systematic review of randomised trials. PLoS medicine 4: e338, 2007.
- 339. Raux G, Guyant-Marechal L, Martin C, Bou J, Penet C, Brice A, Hannequin D, Frebourg T, and Campion D. Molecular diagnosis of autosomal dominant early onset Alzheimer's disease: an update. Journal of medical genetics 42: 793-795, 2005.

- 340. Raz N, Gunning-Dixon FM, Head D, Dupuis JH, and Acker JD. Neuroanatomical correlates of cognitive aging: evidence from structural magnetic resonance imaging. Neuropsychology 12: 95-114, 1998.
- 341. Release PP. Pfizer announces topline results of first of four studies in bapineuzumab phase 3 program. 2012.
- 342. Rensink AA, de Waal RM, Kremer B, and Verbeek MM. Pathogenesis of cerebral amyloid angiopathy. Brain Res Brain Res Rev 43: 207-223, 2003.
- 343. Robakis NK, Ramakrishna N, Wolfe G, and Wisniewski HM. Molecular cloning and characterization of a cDNA encoding the cerebrovascular and the neuritic plaque amyloid peptides. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 84: 4190-4194, 1987.
- 344. Rockwood K, Kirkland S, Hogan DB, MacKnight C, Merry H, Verreault R, Wolfson C, and McDowell I. Use of lipid-lowering agents, indication bias, and the risk of dementia in community-dwelling elderly people. Archives of neurology 59: 223-227, 2002.
- 345. Rodriguez EG, Dodge HH, Birzescu MA, Stoehr GP, and Ganguli M. Use of lipid-lowering drugs in older adults with and without dementia: a community-based epidemiological study. J Am Geriatr Soc 50: 1852-1856, 2002.
- 346. Rofina JE, Singh K, Skoumalova-Vesela A, van Ederen AM, van Asten AJ, Wilhelm J, and Gruys E. Histochemical accumulation of oxidative damage products is associated with Alzheimer-like pathology in the canine. Amyloid: the international journal of experimental and clinical investigation: the official journal of the International Society of Amyloidosis 11: 90-100, 2004.
- 347. Rofina JE, van Ederen AM, Toussaint MJ, Secreve M, van der Spek A, van der Meer I, Van Eerdenburg FJ, and Gruys E. Cognitive disturbances in old dogs suffering from the canine counterpart of Alzheimer's disease. Brain Res 1069: 216-226, 2006.
- 348. Rogaev EI, Sherrington R, Rogaeva EA, Levesque G, Ikeda M, Liang Y, Chi H, Lin C, Holman K, Tsuda T, and et al. Familial Alzheimer's disease in kindreds with missense mutations in a gene on chromosome 1 related to the Alzheimer's disease type 3 gene. Nature 376: 775-778, 1995.
- 349. Rogaeva E. The solved and unsolved mysteries of the genetics of early-onset Alzheimer's disease. Neuromolecular medicine 2: 1-10, 2002.
- 350. Roses AD. Apolipoprotein E and Alzheimer's disease. A rapidly expanding field with medical and epidemiological consequences. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 802: 50-57, 1996.
- 351. Roses AD. Apolipoprotein E and Alzheimer's disease. The tip of the susceptibility iceberg. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 855: 738-743, 1998.
- 352. Roses AD. Apolipoprotein E genotyping in the differential diagnosis, not prediction, of Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 38: 6-14, 1995.
- 353. Roses AD. On the discovery of the genetic association of Apolipoprotein E genotypes and common late-onset Alzheimer disease. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 9: 361-366, 2006.

- 354. Roses AD, and Saunders AM. ApoE, Alzheimer's disease, and recovery from brain stress. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 826: 200-212, 1997.
- 355. Roses AD, and Saunders AM. Apolipoprotein E genotyping as a diagnostic adjunct for Alzheimer's disease. International psychogeriatrics / IPA 9 Suppl 1: 277-288; discussion 317-221, 1997.
- 356. Ruitenberg A, den Heijer T, Bakker SL, van Swieten JC, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, and Breteler MM. Cerebral hypoperfusion and clinical onset of dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Annals of neurology 57: 789-794, 2005.
- 357. Rusinek H, De Santi S, Frid D, Tsui WH, Tarshish CY, Convit A, and de Leon MJ. Regional brain atrophy rate predicts future cognitive decline: 6-year longitudinal MR imaging study of normal aging. Radiology 229: 691-696, 2003.
- 358. Russell MJ, Bobik, M., White, R.G., Hou, Y., Benjamin, S.A. and Geddes, J.W. Age-specific onset of beta-amyloid in beagle brains. Neurobiology of aging 17: 269-273, 1996.
- 359. Russell MJ, White, R., Patel, E., Markesbery, W.R., Watson, C.R., and Geddes, J.W. Familial influence on plaque formation in the beagle brain. NeuroReport 3: 1093-1096, 1992.
- 360. Russo C, Saido TC, DeBusk LM, Tabaton M, Gambetti P, and Teller JK. Heterogeneity of water-soluble amyloid beta-peptide in Alzheimer's disease and Down's syndrome brains. FEBS letters 409: 411-416, 1997.
- 361. Russo C, Schettini G, Saido TC, Hulette C, Lippa C, Lannfelt L, Ghetti B, Gambetti P, Tabaton M, and Teller JK. Presenilin-1 mutations in Alzheimer's disease. Nature 405: 531-532, 2000.
- 362. Russo C, Violani E, Salis S, Venezia V, Dolcini V, Damonte G, Benatti U, D'Arrigo C, Patrone E, Carlo P, and Schettini G. Pyroglutamate-modified amyloid beta-peptides--AbetaN3(pE)--strongly affect cultured neuron and astrocyte survival. Journal of neurochemistry 82: 1480-1489, 2002.
- 363. Sahay A, Scobie KN, Hill AS, O'Carroll CM, Kheirbek MA, Burghardt NS, Fenton AA, Dranovsky A, and Hen R. Increasing adult hippocampal neurogenesis is sufficient to improve pattern separation. Nature 472: 466-470, 2011.
- 364. Saido TC. Alzheimer's disease as proteolytic disorders: anabolism and catabolism of beta-amyloid. Neurobiology of aging 19: S69-75, 1998.
- 365. Saido TC, Iwatsubo T, Mann DM, Shimada H, Ihara Y, and Kawashima S. Dominant and differential deposition of distinct beta-amyloid peptide species, A beta N3(pE), in senile plaques. Neuron 14: 457-466, 1995.
- 366. Salloway S, Sperling R, and Brashear HR. Phase 3 trials of solanezumab and bapineuzumab for Alzheimer's disease. The New England journal of medicine 370: 1460, 2014.
- 367. Salloway S, Sperling R, Fox NC, Blennow K, Klunk W, Raskind M, Sabbagh M, Honig LS, Porsteinsson AP, Ferris S, Reichert M, Ketter N, Nejadnik B, Guenzler V, Miloslavsky M, Wang D, Lu Y, Lull J, Tudor IC, Liu E, Grundman M, Yuen E, Black R, and Brashear HR. Two phase 3 trials of bapineuzumab in mild-to-moderate Alzheimer's disease. The New England journal of medicine 370: 322-333, 2014.

- 368. Salloway S, Sperling R, Gilman S, Fox NC, Blennow K, Raskind M, Sabbagh M, Honig LS, Doody R, van Dyck CH, Mulnard R, Barakos J, Gregg KM, Liu E, Lieberburg I, Schenk D, Black R, and Grundman M. A phase 2 multiple ascending dose trial of bapineuzumab in mild to moderate Alzheimer disease. Neurology 73: 2061-2070, 2009.
- 369. Samuel W, Masliah E, Hill LR, Butters N, and Terry R. Hippocampal connectivity and Alzheimer's dementia: effects of synapse loss and tangle frequency in a two-component model. Neurology 44: 2081-2088, 1994.
- 370. Sarasa L, Allue JA, Pesini P, Gonzalez-Martinez A, and Sarasa M. Identification of beta-amyloid species in canine cerebrospinal fluid by mass spectrometry. Neurobiology of aging 34: 2125-2132, 2013.
- 371. Satou T, Cummings, B.J., Head, E., Nielson, K.A., Hahn, F.F., Milgram, N.W., Velazquez, P., Cribbs, D.H., Tenner, A.J. and Cotman, C.W. The progression of beta-amyloid deposition in the frontal cortex of the aged canine. Brain Research 774: 35-43, 1997.
- 372. Scarmeas N, Albert SM, Manly JJ, and Stern Y. Education and rates of cognitive decline in incident Alzheimer's disease. Journal of neurology, neurosurgery, and psychiatry 77: 308-316, 2006.
- 373. Scarmeas N, Luchsinger JA, Schupf N, Brickman AM, Cosentino S, Tang MX, and Stern Y. Physical activity, diet, and risk of Alzheimer disease. JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 302: 627-637, 2009.
- 374. Schaefer EJ, Bongard V, Beiser AS, Lamon-Fava S, Robins SJ, Au R, Tucker KL, Kyle DJ, Wilson PW, and Wolf PA. Plasma phosphatidylcholine docosahexaenoic acid content and risk of dementia and Alzheimer disease: the Framingham Heart Study. Archives of neurology 63: 1545-1550, 2006.
- 375. Scheff SW, DeKosky ST, and Price DA. Quantitative assessment of cortical synaptic density in Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiology of aging 11: 29-37, 1990.
- 376. Scheff SW, Neltner JH, and Nelson PT. Is synaptic loss a unique hallmark of Alzheimer's disease? Biochemical pharmacology 88: 517-528, 2014.
- 377. Scheff SW, and Price DA. Synapse loss in the temporal lobe in Alzheimer's disease. Annals of neurology 33: 190-199, 1993.
- 378. Scheff SW, Price DA, Schmitt FA, Scheff MA, and Mufson EJ. Synaptic loss in the inferior temporal gyrus in mild cognitive impairment and Alzheimer's disease. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 24: 547-557, 2011.
- 379. Scheff SW, Price DA, and Sparks DL. Quantitative assessment of possible age-related change in synaptic numbers in the human frontal cortex. Neurobiology of aging 22: 355-365, 2001.
- 380. Scheltens P, Barkhof F, Valk J, Algra PR, van der Hoop RG, Nauta J, and Wolters EC. White matter lesions on magnetic resonance imaging in clinically diagnosed Alzheimer's disease. Evidence for heterogeneity. Brain: a journal of neurology 115 (Pt 3): 735-748, 1992.
- 381. Schenk D, Barbour R, Dunn W, Gordon G, Grajeda H, Guido T, Hu K, Huang J, Johnson-Wood K, Khan K, Kholodenko D, Lee M, Liao Z, Lieberburg I, Motter R, Mutter L, Soriano F, Shopp G, Vasquez N, Vandevert C, Walker S, Wogulis M, Yednock T, Games D, and Seubert P. Immunization with amyloid-

- beta attenuates Alzheimer-disease-like pathology in the PDAPP mouse. Nature 400: 173-177, 1999.
- 382. Scheuner D, Eckman C, Jensen M, Song X, Citron M, Suzuki N, Bird TD, Hardy J, Hutton M, Kukull W, Larson E, Levy-Lahad E, Viitanen M, Peskind E, Poorkaj P, Schellenberg G, Tanzi R, Wasco W, Lannfelt L, Selkoe D, and Younkin S. Secreted amyloid beta-protein similar to that in the senile plaques of Alzheimer's disease is increased in vivo by the presenilin 1 and 2 and APP mutations linked to familial Alzheimer's disease [see comments]. Nat Med 2: 864-870, 1996.
- 383. Schilling S, Lauber T, Schaupp M, Manhart S, Scheel E, Bohm G, and Demuth HU. On the seeding and oligomerization of pGlu-amyloid peptides (in vitro). Biochemistry 45: 12393-12399, 2006.
- 384. Schilling S, Zeitschel U, Hoffmann T, Heiser U, Francke M, Kehlen A, Holzer M, Hutter-Paier B, Prokesch M, Windisch M, Jagla W, Schlenzig D, Lindner C, Rudolph T, Reuter G, Cynis H, Montag D, Demuth HU, and Rossner S. Glutaminyl cyclase inhibition attenuates pyroglutamate Abeta and Alzheimer's disease-like pathology. Nat Med 14: 1106-1111, 2008.
- 385. Schlenzig D, Manhart S, Cinar Y, Kleinschmidt M, Hause G, Willbold D, Funke SA, Schilling S, and Demuth HU. Pyroglutamate formation influences solubility and amyloidogenicity of amyloid peptides. Biochemistry 48: 7072-7078, 2009.
- 386. Seaberg RM, and van der Kooy D. Adult rodent neurogenic regions: the ventricular subependyma contains neural stem cells, but the dentate gyrus contains restricted progenitors. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 22: 1784-1793, 2002.
- 387. Selkoe DJ. Alzheimer's disease. Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in biology 3: 2011.
- 388. Selkoe DJ. Alzheimer's disease is a synaptic failure. Science (New York, NY) 298: 789-791, 2002.
- 389. Selkoe DJ. Alzheimer's disease: genes, proteins, and therapy. Physiol Rev 81: 741-766., 2001.
- 390. Selkoe DJ. Soluble oligomers of the amyloid beta-protein impair synaptic plasticity and behavior. Behavioural brain research 2008.
- 391. Selkoe DJ, Bell, D.S., Podlisny, M.B., Price, D.L., and Cork, L.C. Conservation of brain amyloid proteins in aged mammals and humans with Alzheimer's disease. Science (New York, NY) 235: 873-877, 1987.
- 392. Selkoe DJ, and Schenk D. Alzheimer's disease: molecular understanding predicts amyloid-based therapeutics. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 43: 545-584, 2003.
- 393. Seubert P, Oltersdorf T, Lee MG, Barbour R, Blomquist C, Davis DL, Bryant K, Fritz LC, Galasko D, Thal LJ, and et al. Secretion of beta-amyloid precursor protein cleaved at the amino terminus of the beta-amyloid peptide. Nature 361: 260-263, 1993.
- 394. Seubert P, Vigo-Pelfrey, C., Esch, F., Lee, M., Dovey, H., Davis, D., Sinha, S., Schlossmacher, M., Whaley, J., Swindlehurst, C., McCormack, R., Wolfert, R., Selkoe, D., Lieberburg, I., and Schenk, D. Isolation and quantification

- of soluble Alzheimer's b-peptide from biological fluids. Nature 359: 325-327, 1992.
- 395. Shampo MA, Kyle RA, and Steensma DP. Alois Alzheimer--Alzheimer disease. Mayo Clinic proceedings 88: e155, 2013.
- 396. Shankar GM, Li S, Mehta TH, Garcia-Munoz A, Shepardson NE, Smith I, Brett FM, Farrell MA, Rowan MJ, Lemere CA, Regan CM, Walsh DM, Sabatini BL, and Selkoe DJ. Amyloid-beta protein dimers isolated directly from Alzheimer's brains impair synaptic plasticity and memory. Nat Med 14: 837-842, 2008.
- 397. Sherrington R, Rogaev EI, Liang Y, Rogaeva EA, Levesque G, Ikeda M, Chi H, Lin C, Li G, Holman K, Tsuda T, Mar L, Foncin JF, Bruni AC, Montesi MP, Sorbi S, Rainero I, Pinessi L, Nee L, Chumakov I, Pollen D, Brookes A, Sanseau P, Polinsky RJ, Wasco W, Da Silva HA, Haines JL, Perkicak-Vance MA, Tanzi RE, Roses AD, Fraser PE, Rommens JM, and St George-Hyslop PH. Cloning of a gene bearing missense mutations in early-onset familial Alzheimer's disease. Nature 375: 754-760, 1995.
- 398. Shoji M, Golde TE, Ghiso J, Cheung TT, Estus S, Shaffer LM, Cai XD, McKay DM, Tintner R, Frangione B, and et al. Production of the Alzheimer amyloid beta protein by normal proteolytic processing. Science (New York, NY) 258: 126-129, 1992.
- 399. Shors TJ, Miesegaes G, Beylin A, Zhao M, Rydel T, and Gould E. Neurogenesis in the adult is involved in the formation of trace memories. Nature 410: 372-376, 2001.
- 400. Shors TJ, Townsend DA, Zhao M, Kozorovitskiy Y, and Gould E. Neurogenesis may relate to some but not all types of hippocampal-dependent learning. Hippocampus 12: 578-584, 2002.
- 401. Siemers ER, Friedrich S, Dean RA, Gonzales CR, Farlow MR, Paul SM, and Demattos RB. Safety and changes in plasma and cerebrospinal fluid amyloid beta after a single administration of an amyloid beta monoclonal antibody in subjects with Alzheimer disease. Clinical neuropharmacology 33: 67-73, 2010.
- 402. Siest G, Pillot T, Regis-Bailly A, Leininger-Muller B, Steinmetz J, Galteau MM, and Visvikis S. Apolipoprotein E: an important gene and protein to follow in laboratory medicine. Clinical chemistry 41: 1068-1086, 1995.
- 403. Silverman E. Bapi is a bust: Pfizer & J&JAlzheimer Med fails. In: PharmaBlog2012.
- 404. Simic G, Kostovic I, Winblad B, and Bogdanovic N. Volume and number of neurons of the human hippocampal formation in normal aging and Alzheimer's disease. J Comp Neurol 379: 482-494, 1997.
- 405. Simons M, Keller P, Strooper BD, Beyreuther K, Dotti CG, and Simons K. Cholesterol depletion inhibits the generation of beta-amyloid in hippocampal neurons. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 95: 6460-6464, 1998.
- 406. Simons M, Schwarzler F, Lutjohann D, von Bergmann K, Beyreuther K, Dichgans J, Wormstall H, Hartmann T, and Schulz JB. Treatment with simvastatin in normocholesterolemic patients with Alzheimer's disease: A 26-week randomized, placebo-controlled, double-blind trial. Annals of neurology 52: 346-350, 2002.

- 407. Siwak-Tapp CT, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Milgram NW, and Cotman CW. Neurogenesis decreases with age in the canine hippocampus and correlates with cognitive function. Neurobiol Learn Mem 88: 249-259, 2007.
- 408. Siwak-Tapp CT, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Milgram NW, and Cotman CW. Region specific neuron loss in the aged canine hippocampus is reduced by enrichment. Neurobiology of aging 29: 39-50, 2008.
- 409. Siwak CT, Gruet P, Woehrle F, Schneider M, Muggenburg BA, Murphey HL, Callahan H, and Milgram NW. Behavioral activating effects of adrafinil in aged canines. Pharmacol Biochem Behav 66: 293-300, 2000.
- 410. Siwak CT, Tapp PD, Head E, Zicker SC, Murphey HL, Muggenburg BA, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. Chronic antioxidant and mitochondrial cofactor administration improves discrimination learning in aged but not young dogs. Prog Neuropsychopharmacol Biol Psychiatry 29: 461-469, 2005.
- 411. Siwak CT, Tapp, P.D., and Milgram, N.W. Effect of age and level of cognitive function on spontaneous and exploratory behaviors in the beagle dog. Learning & Memory 8: 317-325, 2001.
- 412. Skoog I, Lernfelt B, Landahl S, Palmertz B, Andreasson LA, Nilsson L, Persson G, Oden A, and Svanborg A. 15-year longitudinal study of blood pressure and dementia. Lancet 347: 1141-1145, 1996.
- 413. Skoumalova A, Rofina J, Schwippelova Z, Gruys E, and Wilhelm J. The role of free radicals in canine counterpart of senile dementia of the Alzheimer type. Exp Gerontol 38: 711-719, 2003.
- 414. Smith AD. Imaging the progression of Alzheimer pathology through the brain. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 99: 4135-4137, 2002.
- 415. Solfrizzi V, and Panza F. Mediterranean diet and cognitive decline. A lesson from the whole-diet approach: what challenges lie ahead? Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 39: 283-286, 2014.
- 416. Sparks DL, Connor DJ, Sabbagh MN, Petersen RB, Lopez J, and Browne P. Circulating cholesterol levels, apolipoprotein E genotype and dementia severity influence the benefit of atorvastatin treatment in Alzheimer's disease: results of the Alzheimer's Disease Cholesterol-Lowering Treatment (ADCLT) trial. Acta Neurol Scand Suppl 185: 3-7, 2006.
- 417. Sparks DL, Sabbagh M, Connor D, Soares H, Lopez J, Stankovic G, Johnson-Traver S, Ziolkowski C, and Browne P. Statin therapy in Alzheimer's disease. Acta Neurol Scand Suppl 185: 78-86, 2006.
- 418. Sparks DL, Sabbagh MN, Connor DJ, Lopez J, Launer LJ, Browne P, Wasser D, Johnson-Traver S, Lochhead J, and Ziolwolski C. Atorvastatin for the treatment of mild to moderate Alzheimer disease: preliminary results. Archives of neurology 62: 753-757, 2005.
- 419. Sparks DL, Sabbagh MN, Connor DJ, Lopez J, Launer LJ, Petanceska S, Browne P, Wassar D, Johnson-Traver S, Lochhead J, and Ziolkowski C. Atorvastatin therapy lowers circulating cholesterol but not free radical activity in advance of identifiable clinical benefit in the treatment of mild-to-moderate AD. Current Alzheimer research 2: 343-353, 2005.

- 420. Sperling RA, Karlawish J, and Johnson KA. Preclinical Alzheimer disease-the challenges ahead. Nature reviews Neurology 9: 54-58, 2013.
- 421. Stern Y, Albert S, Tang MX, and Tsai WY. Rate of memory decline in AD is related to education and occupation: cognitive reserve? Neurology 53: 1942-1947, 1999.
- 422. Stern Y, Gurland B, Tatemichi TK, Tang MX, Wilder D, and Mayeux R. Influence of education and occupation on the incidence of Alzheimer's disease. JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 271: 1004-1010, 1994.
- 423. Stone SS, Teixeira CM, Devito LM, Zaslavsky K, Josselyn SA, Lozano AM, and Frankland PW. Stimulation of entorhinal cortex promotes adult neurogenesis and facilitates spatial memory. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 31: 13469-13484, 2011.
- 424. Studzinski CM, Christie LA, Araujo JA, Burnham WM, Head E, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. Visuospatial function in the beagle dog: an early marker of cognitive decline in a model of human aging and dementia. Neurobiol Learn Mem 86: 197-204, 2006.
- 425. Su M-Y, Head, E., Brooks, W.M., Wang, Z., Muggenberg, B.A., Adam, G.E., Sutherland, R.J., Cotman, C.W. and Nalcioglu, O. MR Imaging of anatomic and vascular characteristics in a canine model of human aging. Neurobiology of aging 19: 479-485, 1998.
- 426. Su MY, Tapp PD, Vu L, Chen YF, Chu Y, Muggenburg B, Chiou JY, Chen C, Wang J, Bracco C, and Head E. A longitudinal study of brain morphometrics using serial magnetic resonance imaging analysis in a canine model of aging. Prog Neuropsychopharmacol Biol Psychiatry 29: 389-397, 2005.
- 427. Suzuki N, Cheung TT, Cai XD, Odaka A, Otvos L, Jr., Eckman C, Golde TE, and Younkin SG. An increased percentage of long amyloid beta protein secreted by familial amyloid beta protein precursor (beta APP717) mutants. Science (New York, NY) 264: 1336-1340, 1994.
- 428. Tabaton M, Nunzi MG, Xue R, Usiak M, Autilio-Gambetti L, and Gambetti P. Soluble amyloid beta-protein is a marker of Alzheimer amyloid in brain but not in cerebrospinal fluid. Biochemical and biophysical research communications 200: 1598-1603, 1994.
- 429. Takeda K, Araki W, Akiyama H, and Tabira T. Amino-truncated amyloid beta-peptide (Abeta5-40/42) produced from caspase-cleaved amyloid precursor protein is deposited in Alzheimer's disease brain. FASEB journal: official publication of the Federation of American Societies for Experimental Biology 18: 1755-1757, 2004.
- 430. Tang MX, Maestre G, Tsai WY, Liu XH, Feng L, Chung WY, Chun M, Schofield P, Stern Y, Tycko B, and Mayeux R. Effect of age, ethnicity, and head injury on the association between APOE genotypes and Alzheimer's disease. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 802: 6-15, 1996.
- 431. Tanzi RE. A brief history of Alzheimer's disease gene discovery. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 33 Suppl 1: S5-13, 2013.
- 432. Tanzi RE, and Bertram L. Twenty years of the Alzheimer's disease amyloid hypothesis: a genetic perspective. Cell 120: 545-555, 2005.

- 433. Tanzi RE, Gusella, J.F., Watkins, P.C., Bruns, G.A., St. George-Hyslop, P., Van Keuren, M.L., Patterson, D., Pagan, S., Kurnit, D.M., and Neve, R.L. Amyloid b protein gene: cDNA, mRNA distribution, and genetic linkage near the Alzheimer locus. Science (New York, NY) 235: 880-884, 1987.
- 434. Tapp D, Siwak CT, Zicker SC, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Cotman CW, Murphey HL, Ikeda-Douglas CJ, and Milgram NW. An Antioxidant Enriched Diet Improves Concept Learning in Aged Dogs. Society for Neuroscience Abstracts Abstract 836.12: 2003.
- 435. Tapp PD, Siwak CT, Estrada J, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Cotman CW, and Milgram NW. Size and reversal learning in the beagle dog as a measure of executive function and inhibitory control in aging. Learn Mem 10: 64-73, 2003.
- 436. Tapp PD, Siwak CT, Gao FQ, Chiou JY, Black SE, Head E, Muggenburg BA, Cotman CW, Milgram NW, and Su MY. Frontal lobe volume, function, and beta-amyloid pathology in a canine model of aging. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 24: 8205-8213, 2004.
- 437. Tapp PD, Siwak, C., Head, E., Cotman, C.W., Murphey, H., Muggenburg, B.A., Ikeda-Douglas, C., Milgram, N.W. Concept abstraction in the aging dog: development of a protocol using successive discrimination and size concept tasks. Behav Brain Res 153: 199-210, 2004.
- 438. Teich AF, Arancio, O. Is the amyloid hypothesis of Alzheimer's disease therapeutically relevant? Biochem J 446: 165-177, 2012.
- 439. Teipel SJ, Ewers M, Wolf S, Jessen F, Kolsch H, Arlt S, Luckhaus C, Schonknecht P, Schmidtke K, Heuser I, Frolich L, Ende G, Pantel J, Wiltfang J, Rakebrandt F, Peters O, Born C, Kornhuber J, and Hampel H. Multicentre variability of MRI-based medial temporal lobe volumetry in Alzheimer's disease. Psychiatry research 182: 244-250, 2010.
- 440. Tekirian TL. Commentary: Abeta N- Terminal Isoforms: Critical contributors in the course of AD pathophysiology. Journal of Alzheimer's disease: JAD 3: 241-248, 2001.
- 441. Terry RD. Neuropathological changes in Alzheimer disease. Progress in brain research 101: 383-390, 1994.
- 442. Terry RD, Masliah, E., Salmon, D.P., Butters, N., DeTeresa, R., Hill, R., Hansen, L.A., and Katzman, R. Physical basis of cognitive alterations in Alzheimer's disease: synapse loss is the major correlate of cognitive impairment. Annals of neurology 30: 572-580, 1991.
- 443. Thal DR, Ghebremedhin E, Orantes M, and Wiestler OD. Vascular pathology in Alzheimer disease: correlation of cerebral amyloid angiopathy and arteriosclerosis/lipohyalinosis with cognitive decline. J Neuropathol Exp Neurol 62: 1287-1301, 2003.
- 444. Thal DR, Griffin WS, and Braak H. Parenchymal and vascular Abetadeposition and its effects on the degeneration of neurons and cognition in Alzheimer's disease. Journal of cellular and molecular medicine 12: 1848-1862, 2008.
- 445. Thal DR, Rub U, Orantes M, and Braak H. Phases of A beta-deposition in the human brain and its relevance for the development of AD. Neurology 58: 1791-1800, 2002.

- 446. Thelen KM, Rentsch KM, Gutteck U, Heverin M, Olin M, Andersson U, von Eckardstein A, Bjorkhem I, and Lutjohann D. Brain cholesterol synthesis in mice is affected by high dose of simvastatin but not of pravastatin. The Journal of pharmacology and experimental therapeutics 316: 1146-1152, 2006.
- 447. Theuns J, Del-Favero J, Dermaut B, van Duijn CM, Backhovens H, Van den Broeck MV, Serneels S, Corsmit E, Van Broeckhoven CV, and Cruts M. Genetic variability in the regulatory region of presenilin 1 associated with risk for Alzheimer's disease and variable expression. Human molecular genetics 9: 325-331, 2000.
- 448. Thies W, Bleiler L, and Alzheimer's A. 2013 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. Alzheimer's & dementia: the journal of the Alzheimer's Association 9: 208-245, 2013.
- 449. Thompson PM, Hayashi KM, de Zubicaray G, Janke AL, Rose SE, Semple J, Herman D, Hong MS, Dittmer SS, Doddrell DM, and Toga AW. Dynamics of gray matter loss in Alzheimer's disease. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 23: 994-1005, 2003.
- 450. Thompson PM, Hayashi KM, Dutton RA, Chiang MC, Leow AD, Sowell ER, De Zubicaray G, Becker JT, Lopez OL, Aizenstein HJ, and Toga AW. Tracking Alzheimer's disease. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 1097: 183-214, 2007.
- 451. Tierney MC, Fisher RH, Lewis AJ, Zorzitto ML, Snow WG, Reid DW, and Nieuwstraten P. The NINCDS-ADRDA Work Group criteria for the clinical diagnosis of probable Alzheimer's disease: a clinicopathologic study of 57 cases. Neurology 38: 359-364, 1988.
- 452. Todd PA, and Goa KL. Simvastatin. A review of its pharmacological properties and therapeutic potential in hypercholesterolaemia. Drugs 40: 583-607, 1990.
- 453. Tomic JL, Pensalfini A, Head E, and Glabe CG. Soluble fibrillar oligomer levels are elevated in Alzheimer's disease brain and correlate with cognitive dysfunction. Neurobiol Dis 35: 352-358, 2009.
- 454. Torp R, Head, E., and Cotman, C.W. Ultrastructural analyses of beta-amyloid in the aged dog brain: Neuronal beta-amyloid is localized to the plasma membrane. Progress in Neuro-Psychopharmacology & Biological Psychiatry 24: 801-810, 2000.
- 455. Torp R, Head, E., Milgram, N.W., Hahn, F., Ottersen, O.P. and Cotman, C.W. Ultrastructural evidence of fibrillar b-amyloid associated with neuronal membranes in behaviorally characterized aged dog brains. Neuroscience 93: 495-506, 2000.
- 456. Uchida K, Miyauchi Y, Nakayama H, and Goto N. Amyloid angiopathy with cerebral hemorrhage and senile plaque in aged dogs. Nippon Juigaku Zasshi 52: 605-611, 1990.
- 457. Uchida K, Nakayama H, and Goto N. Pathological studies on cerebral amyloid angiopathy, senile plaques and amyloid deposition in visceral organs in aged dogs. J Vet Med Sci 53: 1037-1042, 1991.

- 458. Uchida K, Tani, Y., Uetsuka, K., Nakayama, H. and Goto, N. Immunohistochemical studies on canine cerebral amyloid angiopathy and senile plaques. J Vet Med Sci 54: 659-667, 1992.
- 459. Uro-Coste E, Russano de Paiva G, Guilbeau-Frugier C, Sastre N, Ousset PJ, da Silva NA, Lavialle-Guillotreau V, Vellas B, and Delisle MB. Cerebral amyloid angiopathy and microhemorrhages after amyloid beta vaccination: case report and brief review. Clinical neuropathology 29: 209-216, 2010.
- 460. Van Hoesen GW, and Hyman BT. Hippocampal formation: anatomy and the patterns of pathology in Alzheimer's disease. Progress in brain research 83: 445-457, 1990.
- 461. Van Hoesen GW, Hyman BT, and Damasio AR. Entorhinal cortex pathology in Alzheimer's disease. Hippocampus 1: 1-8, 1991.
- 462. van Praag H, Kempermann, G., and Gage, F.H. Running increases cell proliferation and neurogenesis in the adult mouse dentate gyrus. Nature Neuroscience 2: 266-270, 1999.
- 463. Vanderstichele H, Van Kerschaver E, Hesse C, Davidsson P, Buyse MA, Andreasen N, Minthon L, Wallin A, Blennow K, and Vanmechelen E. Standardization of measurement of beta-amyloid(1-42) in cerebrospinal fluid and plasma. Amyloid: the international journal of experimental and clinical investigation: the official journal of the International Society of Amyloidosis 7: 245-258, 2000.
- 464. Vassar R, Bennett BD, Babu-Khan S, Kahn S, Mendiaz EA, Denis P, Teplow DB, Ross S, Amarante P, Loeloff R, Luo Y, Fisher S, Fuller J, Edenson S, Lile J, Jarosinski MA, Biere AL, Curran E, Burgess T, Louis JC, Collins F, Treanor J, Rogers G, and Citron M. Beta-secretase cleavage of Alzheimer's amyloid precursor protein by the transmembrane aspartic protease BACE. Science (New York, NY) 286: 735-741., 1999.
- 465. Verbeek MM, Van Nostrand WE, Otte-Holler I, Wesseling P, and De Waal RM. Amyloid-beta-induced degeneration of human brain pericytes is dependent on the apolipoprotein E genotype. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 903: 187-199, 2000.
- 466. Verghese J, Lipton, R.B., Katz, M.J., Hall, C.B., Derby, C.A., Kuslansky, G., Ambrose, A.F., Sliwinski, M., Buschke, H. Leisure activities and the risk of dementia in the elderly. N Engl J Med 348: 2508-2516, 2003.
- 467. Verret L, Jankowsky JL, Xu GM, Borchelt DR, and Rampon C. Alzheimer's-type amyloidosis in transgenic mice impairs survival of newborn neurons derived from adult hippocampal neurogenesis. The Journal of neuroscience: the official journal of the Society for Neuroscience 27: 6771-6780, 2007.
- 468. Verret L, Trouche S, Zerwas M, and Rampon C. Hippocampal neurogenesis during normal and pathological aging. Psychoneuroendocrinology 32 Suppl 1: S26-30, 2007.
- 469. Viswanathan A, and Chabriat H. Cerebral microhemorrhage.
- 470. Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Cullen WK, Anwyl R, Wolfe MS, Rowan MJ, and Selkoe DJ. Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid beta protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation in vivo. Nature 416: 535-539, 2002.

- 471. Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Rowan MJ, and Selkoe DJ. Amyloid-beta oligomers: their production, toxicity and therapeutic inhibition. Biochem Soc Trans 30: 552-557, 2002.
- 472. Wang HX, Wahlin A, Basun H, Fastbom J, Winblad B, and Fratiglioni L. Vitamin B(12) and folate in relation to the development of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 56: 1188-1194, 2001.
- 473. Wang J, Dickson DW, Trojanowski JQ, and Lee VM. The levels of soluble versus insoluble brain Abeta distinguish Alzheimer's disease from normal and pathologic aging. Experimental neurology 158: 328-337, 1999.
- 474. Warren JM. The behavior of carnivores and primates with lesions in the prefrontal cortex. In: The Frontal Granular Cortex and Behavior, edited by Warren JM, and Akert K. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1964, p. 168-191.
- 475. Wegiel J, Wisniewski, H.M., and Soltysiak, Z. Region- and cell-type-specific pattern of tau phosphorylation in dog brain. Brain Research 802: 259-266, 1998.
- 476. Weidemann A, Konig G, Bunke D, Fischer P, Salbaum JM, Masters CL, and Beyreuther K. Identification, biogenesis, and localization of precursors of Alzheimer's disease A4 amyloid protein. Cell 57: 115-126, 1989.
- 477. Welander H, Franberg J, Graff C, Sundstrom E, Winblad B, and Tjernberg LO. Abeta43 is more frequent than Abeta40 in amyloid plaque cores from Alzheimer disease brains. Journal of neurochemistry 110: 697-706, 2009.
- 478. West MJ. Regionally specific loss of neurons in the aging human hippocampus. Neurobiology of aging 14: 287-293, 1993.
- 479. West MJ, Coleman, P.D., Flood, D.G. and Troncoso, J.C. Differences in the pattern of hippocampal neuronal loss in normal ageing and Alzheimer's disease. Lancet 344: 769-772, 1994.
- 480. West MJ, Kawas CH, Martin LJ, and Troncoso JC. The CA1 region of the human hippocampus is a hot spot in Alzheimer's disease. Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 908: 255-259, 2000.
- 481. Whitmer RA, Gunderson EP, Barrett-Connor E, Quesenberry CP, Jr., and Yaffe K. Obesity in middle age and future risk of dementia: a 27 year longitudinal population based study. BMJ (Clinical research ed) 330: 1360, 2005.
- 482. Wilcock DM, and Colton CA. Immunotherapy, vascular pathology, and microhemorrhages in transgenic mice. CNS & neurological disorders drug targets 8: 50-64, 2009.
- 483. Wilcock DM, Jantzen PT, Li Q, Morgan D, and Gordon MN. Amyloid-beta vaccination, but not nitro-nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drug treatment, increases vascular amyloid and microhemorrhage while both reduce parenchymal amyloid. Neuroscience 144: 950-960, 2007.
- 484. Wilcock DM, Rojiani A, Rosenthal A, Subbarao S, Freeman MJ, Gordon MN, and Morgan D. Passive immunotherapy against Abeta in aged APP-transgenic mice reverses cognitive deficits and depletes parenchymal amyloid deposits in spite of increased vascular amyloid and microhemorrhage. Journal of neuroinflammation 1: 24, 2004.

- 485. Wilson RS, Mendes de Leon, C.F., Barnes, L.L., Schneider, J.A., Bienias, J.L., Evans, D.A., Bennett, D.A. Participation in cognitively stimulating activities and risk of incident Alzheimer disease. JAMA: the journal of the American Medical Association 287: 742-748, 2002.
- 486. Wimo A, Jonsson, L., Gustavsson, A., McDaid, D., Ersek, K., Georges, J., Gulacsi, L., Karpati, K., Kenigsberg, P., Valtonen, H. The economic impact of dementia in Europe in 2008—cost estimates from the Eurocode project. Geriatric Psychiatry 26: 825-832, 2011.
- 487. Wirths O, Breyhan H, Cynis H, Schilling S, Demuth HU, and Bayer TA. Intraneuronal pyroglutamate-Abeta 3-42 triggers neurodegeneration and lethal neurological deficits in a transgenic mouse model. Acta Neuropathol 118: 487-496, 2009.
- 488. Wisniewski HM, Johnson, A.B., Raine, C.S., Kay, W.J. and Terry, R.D. Senile plaques and cerebral amyloidosis in aged dogs. Laboratory Investigations 23: 287-296, 1970.
- 489. Wisniewski HM, and Wegiel J. Beta-amyloid formation by myocytes of leptomeningeal vessels. Acta Neuropathol 87: 233-241, 1994.
- 490. Wisniewski HM, Wegiel, J., Morys, J., Bancher, C., Soltysiak, Z. and Kim, K.S. Aged dogs: an animal model to study beta-protein amyloidogenesis. In: Alzheimer's disease Epidemiology, Neuropathology, Neurochemistry and Clinics, edited by K. Maurer PR, and H. Beckman. New York: Springer-Verlag, 1990, p. 151-167.
- 491. Wisniewski T, Lalowski, M., Bobik, M., Russell, M., Strosznajder, J. and Frangione, B. Amyloid Beta 1-42 deposits do not lead to Alzheimer's neuritic plaques in aged dogs. Biochem J 313: 575-580, 1996.
- 492. Wolozin B, Kellman W, Ruosseau P, Celesia GG, and Siegel G. Decreased prevalence of Alzheimer disease associated with 3-hydroxy-3-methyglutaryl coenzyme A reductase inhibitors. Archives of neurology 57: 1439-1443., 2000.
- 493. Wolozin B, Wang SW, Li NC, Lee A, Lee TA, and Kazis LE. Simvastatin is associated with a reduced incidence of dementia and Parkinson's disease. BMC Med 5: 20, 2007.
- 494. Wood JG, Mirra SS, Pollock NJ, and Binder LI. Neurofibrillary tangles of Alzheimer disease share antigenic determinants with the axonal microtubule-associated protein tau (tau). Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 83: 4040-4043, 1986.
- 495. <u>www.alz.org</u>. Alzheimer's Association <u>www.alz.org</u>. [March 14, 2014, 2014].
- 496. <u>www.nia.nih.gov</u>. Alzheimer's Disease Fact Sheet <a href="http://www.nia.nih.gov/alzheimers/publication/alzheimers-disease-fact-sheet">http://www.nia.nih.gov/alzheimers/publication/alzheimers-disease-fact-sheet</a>. [March 14, 2014, 2014].
- 497. Xiong GL, Benson A, and Doraiswamy PM. Statins and cognition: what can we learn from existing randomized trials? CNS spectrums 10: 867-874, 2005.

- 498. Yamada M. Predicting cerebral amyloid angiopathy-related intracerebral hemorrhages and other cerebrovascular disorders in Alzheimer's disease. Frontiers in neurology 3: 64, 2012.
- 499. Yamada M, Sodeyama N, Itoh Y, Suematsu N, Otomo E, Matsushita M, and Mizusawa H. Association of presenilin-1 polymorphism with cerebral amyloid angiopathy in the elderly. Stroke; a journal of cerebral circulation 28: 2219-2221, 1997.
- 500. Yan R, Bienkowski MJ, Shuck ME, Miao H, Tory MC, Pauley AM, Brashier JR, Stratman NC, Mathews WR, Buhl AE, Carter DB, Tomasselli AG, Parodi LA, Heinrikson RL, and Gurney ME. Membrane-anchored aspartyl protease with Alzheimer's disease beta-secretase activity. Nature 402: 533-537, 1999.
- 501. Yu CH, Song GS, Yhee JY, Kim JH, Im KS, Nho WG, Lee JH, and Sur JH. Histopathological and immunohistochemical comparison of the brain of human patients with Alzheimer's disease and the brain of aged dogs with cognitive dysfunction. Journal of comparative pathology 145: 45-58, 2011.
- 502. Zainuddin MS, and Thuret S. Nutrition, adult hippocampal neurogenesis and mental health. British medical bulletin 103: 89-114, 2012.
- 503. Zamrini E, McGwin G, and Roseman JM. Association between statin use and Alzheimer's disease. Neuroepidemiology 23: 94-98, 2004.
- 504. Zannis VI, and Breslow JL. Human very low density lipoprotein apolipoprotein E isoprotein polymorphism is explained by genetic variation and posttranslational modification. Biochemistry 20: 1033-1041, 1981.
- 505. Zannis VI, Just PW, and Breslow JL. Human apolipoprotein E isoprotein subclasses are genetically determined. American journal of human genetics 33: 11-24, 1981.
- 506. Zhang MY, Katzman R, Salmon D, Jin H, Cai GJ, Wang ZY, Qu GY, Grant I, Yu E, Levy P, and et al. The prevalence of dementia and Alzheimer's disease in Shanghai, China: impact of age, gender, and education. Annals of neurology 27: 428-437, 1990.
- 507. Zhang WJ, Tan YF, Yue JT, Vranic M, and Wojtowicz JM. Impairment of hippocampal neurogenesis in streptozotocin-treated diabetic rats. Acta neurologica Scandinavica 117: 205-210, 2008.
- 508. Zhao B, Zhong M, and Jin K. Neurogenesis and neurodegenerative diseases in human. Panminerva medica 50: 55-64. 2008.

## **VITA**

# Paulina R. Davis University of Kentucky College of Medicine

## **EDUCATION**

2010-Present Ph.D. Candidate Department of Molecular and

Biomedical Pharmacology

University of Kentucky College of

Medicine Lexington, KY GPA – 3.52

2005-2009 B.S. Major: Biological Sciences

University of California, Irvine

Irvine, CA

2001-2005 Temecula Valley High School

Temecula, CA

# Prior Work Experience

2007-2009 Research Assistant

Institute for Brain Aging and Dementia University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

2008 Quality Tutoring Services

1585 W Broadway, Anaheim, CA 92802

2006-2007 Research Assistant

Department of Biochemistry

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

# ACHIEVEMENTS, HONORS AND AWARDS

2014 Alzheimer's Association International Conference Volunteer

Program

Copenhagen, Denmark

2013-Present Center for Clinical and Translational Science TL1 Program

University of Kentucky, Lexington, KY

TL1RR033172

2013 Lyman T. Johnson Award

University of Kentucky, Lexington, KY

2009-2010 Post-Baccalaureate Research Education Program (PREP)

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

2009 Excellence in Research

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

2009 Minority Health and Heath Disparities International Research

Training (MHIRT)

Cavanilles Institute of the Universitat de Valencia, Valencia,

Spain

NIH T37MD001485

2007-2009 Minority Access to Research Careers (MARC)

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

NIH T34GM069337

2006-2007 Minorities in Biomedical Research Support (MBRS)

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

NIH R25GM055246

2006 Academic Dean's List

University of California-Irvine, Irvine, CA

## **PUBLICATIONS**

Bruce-Keller, A.J., Gupta, S., Knight, A.G., Beckett, T.L., McMullen, J.M., Davis, P.R., Murphy, M.P., Van Eldik, L.J., St Clair, D., Keller, J.N. Cognitive impairment in humanized APPxPS1 mice is linked to Aβ (1-42) and NOX activation. *Neurobiology of Disease*. 2011: 44: 317-326.

Davis, P.R., Head, E. Prevention approaches in a preclinical canine model of Alzheimer's disease: benefits and challenges. *Front. Pharmacol.* 2014: 5: 1-14

Holler, C., Davis, P.R., Beckett, T.L., Platt, T.L., Webb, R.L., Head, E., Murphy, M.P. Bridging Integrator 1 (BIN1) protein expression in the Alzheimer's Disease brain and correlates with neurofibrillary tangle pathology. *Journal of Alzheimer's Disease*, 2014: Pre-Press

Marchese, M., Cowan, D., Head, E., Ma, D., Karimi, K., Ashthorpe, V., Kapadia, M., Zhao, H., Davis, P., Sakic, B. Autoimmune Manifestations in the 3xTg-AD model of Alzheimer's Disease. *Journal of Alzheimer's Disease*. 2013: 39(1): 191-210

Nelson, P.T., Head, E., Schmitt, F.A., Davis, P.R., Neltner, J.H., Jicha, G.A., Abner, E.L., Smith, E.L., Smith, C.D., Van Eldik, L.J., Kryscio, R.J., Scheff, S.W.

Alzheimer's disease is not "brain aging": neuropathological, genetic, and epidemiological human studies. *Acta Neuropathologica* 2011: 121: 571-587.

Peris, J. B., Davis, P., Cuevas, J. M., Nebot, M. R., Sanjuan, R. Distribution of fitness effects caused by single-nucleotide substitutions in bacteriophage f1. *Genetics*. 2010: 185:603-609

# PLATFORM PRESENTATIONS AND SEMINARS

Davis, P.R. "A Combination Approach in a Canine Model of Aging: Effects of Immunotherapy and Behavioral Enrichment on Beta-Amyloid Pathology" Pharmacology Departmental Seminar Series, University of Kentucky, Lexington, KY. 2013.

# ABSTRACTS AND POSTER PRESENTATIONS

Davis, P. R., Beckett, T., Glannini, G., Platt, T., Murphy, M. P., Barrett, E., Head, E. (2014) Beta-Amyloid Immunization with Behavioral Enrichment in a Canine Model of Aging. Annual Translational Science 2014 Annual Meeting, Washington, D.C.

Davis, P. R., Beckett, T., Glannini, G., Platt, T., Murphy, M. P., Barrett, E., Head, E. (2014) Effects of Immunotherapy and Behavioral Enrichment on Beta-Amyloid Pathology in a Canine Model of Aging. Annual CCTS Spring Conference, Lexington, KY.

Davis, P. R., Beckett, T., Glannini, G., Platt, T., Murphy, M. P., Barrett, E., Head, E. (2013) Immunotherapy in Combination with Behavioral Enrichment: Beta-Amyloid Changes in a Canine Model of Aging. W.R. Markesbery Symposium of Aging and Dementia, Lexington, KY.

Davis, P. R., Beckett, T., Glannini, G., Platt, T., Murphy, M. P., Barrett, E., Head, E. (2013) A Combination Approach in a Canine Model of Aging: Effects of Immunotherapy and Behavioral Enrichment on Beta-Amyloid Pathology. Society for Neuroscience conference, San Diego, CA.

Davis, P., Giannini, G., Wang, X., Beckett, T., Platt, T., Murphy, M.P., Barrett, E.G., Head, E., Dowling, A.L.S. (2013) A Combination Approach in a Canine Model of Aging: Effects of Immunotherapy and Behavioral Enrichment. Annual CCTS Spring Conference, Lexington, KY.

Davis, P., Giannini, G., Wang, X., Beckett, T., Platt, T., Murphy, M.P., Barrett, E.G., Head, E., Dowling, A.L.S. (2012) Beta-Amyloid Immunization with Behavioral Enrichment in a Canine Model of Aging: Antibody Titers and CSF

Beta-Amyloid. W.R. Markesbery Symposium of Aging and Dementia, Lexington, KY.

Davis, P., Giannini, G., Wang, X., Beckett, T., Platt, T., Murphy, M.P., Barrett, E.G., Head, E., Dowling, A.L.S. (2012) Beta-Amyloid Immunization with Behavioral Enrichment in a Canine Model of Aging: Antibody Titers and CSF Beta-Amyloid. Society for Neuroscience conference, New Orleans, LA

Davis, P. and Head, E. (2009) The Changes in soluble tau as a function of age in dogs comparison with AD. American Association for the Advancement of Science conference, Chicago, IL.

Davis, P. and Head, E. (2008) The Changes in soluble tau as a function of age in dogs comparison with AD. Sigma Xi annual conference, Washington D.C..

Davis, P., Sarsoza, F., Saing, T., Head, E. (2008) Lower Alzheimer's disease pathology in an adult with mosaic Down syndrome - A role for inflammation. American Association for the Advancement of Science conference, Boston, MA.

Davis, P., Sarsoza, F., and Saing, T. (2007) Lower Alzheimer's disease pathology in an adult with Down syndrome with leptomeningitis - A role for inflammation in Alzheimer's disease. Annual Biomedical Research Conference for Minority Students (ABCRMS) Austin, Texas.